VOLUME 44 DECEMBER 1954 NUMBER 12

Phytopathology

An International Journal

Official Organ of

THE AMERICAN PHYTOPATHOLOGICAL SOCIETY

UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN
JAN 13 1955
SCIENCE LIBRARY

CONTENTS

Preparing manuscripts for PHYTOPATHOLOGY — W. C. PRICE 667

Effectiveness of seed treatment for controlling anthracnose and gummy-stem blight of watermelon — HARVEY W. RANKIN 675

Chemotherapeutic activity of unsubstituted heterocyclic compounds — DAVID DAVIS, CHIEN-PEN LO, AND A. E. DIMOND 680

Effect of the sting nematode on expression of fusarium wilt in cotton — Q. L. HOLDEMAN AND T. W. GRAHAM 683

Isolates of Chaetomium that protect oats from Helminthosporium victoriae — MARTIN TVEIT AND M. B. MOORE 686

Colonization of banana roots by Fusarium oxysporum f. cubense and other soil fungi — R. H. STOVER AND B. H. WAITH 689

The relationship of pathogenicity in Pseudomonas solanacearum to colony appearance on a tetrazolium medium — ARTHUR KELMAN 693

Symptoms in the florists' hydrangea caused by tomato ringspot virus and an unidentified sap-transmissible virus — PHILIP BRIERLEY 696

Maneb—A coined name for the fungicidal chemical manganous ethylenebis(dithiocarbamate) 699

Root rot of alfalfa caused by Phytophthora cryptogea — DONALD C. ERWIN 700

Effectiveness of certain antibiotics for the control of seed-borne diseases of small grain — CURT LIEBEN, D. C. ARNY, AND G. W. KEITT 704

A Xanthomonas parasitic on uredia of cereal rusts — D. S. PON, C. E. TOWNSEND, G. E. WEISMAN, C. G. SCHMIDT, AND C. H. KINGSOLVER 707

Control of Sclerotium rolfsii Sacc. in iris bulbs — CHARLES J. GOULD 711

The reaction of several carnation varieties to bacterial wilt — W. D. THOMAS, JR. 713

Rod-shaped particles associated with lettuce mosaic — HOUSTON B. COUCH AND A. HERBERT GOLD 715

A Phytopathological Note:

A flower blight of camellias in North Carolina incited by Sclerotinia sclerotiorum — N. N. WINSTEAD AND FRANK A. HAASIS 717

Report of the 46th annual meeting of the American Phytopathological Society 718

NEWS

Subscription, $10.00 per year

Office of Publication—Monumental Printing Company, Baltimore, Md.

Entered as second-class matter at the post office at Baltimore, Md.

ROHM & HAAS FUNGICIDES

FOR YOUR EXPERIMENTAL PROGRAM

• The Rohm & Haas Company has for many years conducted an active research and development program on improved fungicides for plant disease control. This work has resulted in the successful commercial application of Red Cuprous oxide, Yellow Cuprocide, Copper oxychloride and Cupro K.

DITHANE fungicides have been developed in recent years and are now accepted as standards for the control of diseases of many vegetables, fruits, ornamentals, and field crops. They are generally safe on most plants and highly effective against a wide range of plant disease organisms, including:

- Phytophthora spp.
- Alternaria blights
- Pernospora and other downy mildews
- Cercospora spp.
- Puccinia spp. and other rusts
- Venturia inequalis and several diseases of apples
- Helminthosporium leaf blight of corn
- Anthracnose
- Botrytis spp.
- Cladosporium spp.
- Septoria spp.
- Stemphylium spp.
- Curvularia spp.

DITHANE fungicides have shown promise and are suggested for further trial in soil treatment for Rhizoctonia, Pythium, Fusarium and Phytophtora and against rusts and other diseases of cereals. Three types are available.

DITHANE D-14 (Nabam) 19% Sodium ethylene bisdithiocarbamate. Water-soluble liquid—usually combined with a soluble metallic salt—zinc sulfate, ferric sulfate or manganese sulfate.

DITHANE Z-78 (Zineb) 65% Zinc ethylene bisdithiocarbamate. A powder suitable for spraying or dust blending.

DITHANE M-22 (MEB) 70% manganese ethylene bisdithiocarbamate, a powder suitable for spraying or dust blending.

KARATHANE WD is now commercially available. This compound is highly effective as an eradicant and protectant against representative species of every important genus of powdery mildew. KARATHANE also demonstrates protective and eradicative action against cereal and snapdragon rusts. KARATHANE is available as a wettable concentrate containing 25% dinitro 1-methyl heptyl phenyl crotonate and may be used for spraying or dust mixing.

Additional information may be obtained by writing directly to our main office.

DITHANE, CUPROCIDE, CUPRO K and KARATHANE *are trademarks, Reg. U. S. Pat. Off. and in principal foreign countries*

CHEMICALS FOR AGRICULTURE

ROHM & HAAS COMPANY

WASHINGTON SQUARE, PHILADELPHIA 5, PA.

Representatives in principal foreign countries

PHYTOPATHOLOGY

An International Journal

Official Organ of The American Phytopathological Society

EDITORS

W. C. PRICE, Editor-in-Chief, Citrus Experiment Station, Lake Alfred, Florida

L. M. BLACK, Department of Botany, University of Illinois, Urbana, Illinois

C. S. HOLTON, State College of Washington, Pullman, Washington

S. E. A. MCCALLAN, Boyce Thompson Institute, Yonkers 3, N. Y.

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

W. B. ALLINGTON, University of Nebraska, Lincoln, Nebraska

A. W. DIMOCK, Cornell University, Ithaca, New York

M. T. HILBORN, Agricultural Experiment Station, Orono, Maine

W. J. HOOKER, Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa

W. F. JEFFERS, College Heights, Hyattsville, Maryland

ARTHUR KELMAN, North Carolina State College, Raleigh, North Carolina

EDWARD O. OLSON, Citrus Rootstock Investigations, Box 144, Weslaco, Texas

GLENN S. POUND, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wisconsin

MORTIMER P. STARR, University of California, Davis, California

ROGER U. SWINGLE, P. O. Box 70, 5076 North High Street, Worthington, Ohio

ALBERT L. TAYLOR, Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Maryland

C. E. YARWOOD, University of California, Berkeley, California

BUSINESS MANAGEMENT

SAUL RICH, Business Manager, 32nd St. and Elm Ave., Baltimore, Md., or P. O. Drawer 1106, New Haven 4, Connecticut.

L. J. ALEXANDER, Advertising Manager, Agricultural Experiment Station, Wooster, Ohio.

NOTICES

Send communications regarding subscriptions and back numbers to SAUL RICH, Business Manager, 32nd St. and Elm Ave., Baltimore, Md., or P. O. Drawer 1106, New Haven 4, Connecticut.

Subscription price. $10.00 per year, domestic and foreign. Single current numbers (within 60 days of publication), $1.00. The journal has been issued monthly beginning with Volume 8. **Separate Numbers** may be purchased from back volumes at $1.00 per copy. Complete unbound volumes, 1 through 7, when available, $6.00 each; 8 through 41, as available, $10.00 each. **Thirty-Year Index** (Vols. 1–30, 1911–1940), bound: $7.50, domestic and foreign. **Ten-Year Index** (Vols. 31–40, 1941–1950), paper cover, $3.50. **Lost Numbers.** Claims for copies (domestic subscriptions) lost in the mails must be received within 60 days from the date of issue (Jan. 15 and monthly thereafter); otherwise the usual charge of $1.00 will be made for replacements. Deliveries overseas are not guaranteed and foreign mailings are made at the subscriber's risk. **Separates.** No gratis copies supplied. Quotation is sent with proof.

Advertisements. Rates may be secured from the Advertising Manager. No indorsement of any statement of claims made in advertisements is assumed by this Journal or by The American Phytopathological Society.

Manuscripts and editorial correspondence should be sent to the Editor-in-Chief. At least 1 of the authors must be a member of the American Phytopathological Society. Type on only 1 side of sheet; double-space all parts of manuscript, including footnotes, citations, and legends. For papers longer than 1 printed page, the article should begin with a brief, concise summary. Number footnotes consecutively with arabic numerals, except in tables where lower case letters are used. Give each table a heading stating its contents. Make references to literature as footnotes only when 5 or fewer citations are given. Name and address of the institution where the work was done should precede "Literature Cited." List references alphabetically in "Literature Cited" and number consecutively throughout text as well as in list of citations. Until further notice, authors are advised to read "The preparation of manuscripts for Phytopathology" by A. J. Riker, published in PHYTOPATHOLOGY 36: 953-977, 1946, as well as current issues of PHYTOPATHOLOGY.

Illustrations must be limited in number and should be sharp and clear. One-half the cost of engraving in excess of $16.00, the approximate cost of a single full page cut or of two 3 in. x 4½ in. cuts. are charged to the author. No charge is made for line drawings that substitute for tables unless drawings and tables together exceed 30 per cent of the length of the article. Illustrations are run as text figures designated by arabic numerals. Units of a composite illustration are designated by letters. Arrange full-page figures to conform to journal proportions (6⅛ x 8½ in.), making due allowance for reductions. Specific reference to each illustration must be made in the text, and each must be accompanied by an adequate legend, typed double-space on a separate paper and not on the illustration.

The responsibility for statements, whether of fact or opinion, rests entirely with the writers thereof.

The American Phytopathological Society

FOUNDED 1908. INCORPORATED 1915.

THE A. P. S. COUNCIL

President—James H. Jensen, Provost, Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa
Vice-President—George W. Fischer, Washington State College, Pullman, Washington
Secretary—Glenn S. Pound, University of Wisconsin, Madison 6, Wisconsin
Treasurer—Saul Rich, Connecticut Agricultural Experiment Station, P. O. Drawer 1106, New Haven 4, Connecticut
Editor-in-Chief—A. Frank Ross, Cornell University, Ithaca, New York
President-Elect—Helen Hart, University of Minnesota, St. Paul 1, Minnesota
Retiring President—George F. Weber, University of Florida, Gainesville, Florida

Councilors:

E. C. Blodgett, Irrigation Experiment Station, Prosser, Washington
S. J. P. Chilton, Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, Louisiana
Paul R. Miller, Plant Disease Survey, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Beltsville, Maryland
E. G. Rex, New Jersey Department of Agriculture, Trenton, New Jersey
J. R. Shay, Purdue University, Lafayette, Indiana
W. C. Snyder, University of California, Berkeley, California
W. J. Zaumeyer, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Beltsville, Maryland

DIVISIONS OF THE SOCIETY

Northeastern: A. B. Burrell, Cornell University, Ithaca, New York, *Pres.;* A. C. Tarjan, University of Rhode Island, Kingston, Rhode Island, *Vice-Pres.;* B. H. Davis, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, New Jersey, *Sec.-Treas.*

North Central: Donald Cation, Michigan State College, East Lansing, Michigan, Pres.; C. O. Johnson, Kansas State College, Manhattan, Kansas, Vice-Pres.; M. B. Linn, University of Illinois, Urbana, Illinois, Sec.-Treas.

Pacific: George A. Zentmyer, Citrus Experiment Station, Riverside, California, *Pres.;* S. M. Dietz, Oregon State College, Corvallis, Oregon, *Vice-Pres.;* Roy A. Young, Oregon State College, Corvallis, Oregon, *Sec.-Treas.*

Potomac: J. W. Heuberger, University of Delaware, Newark, Delaware, *Pres.;* H. Rex Thomas, Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Maryland, *Vice-Pres.;* L. O. Weaver, University of Maryland, College Park, Maryland, *Sec.-Treas.*

Southern: J. H. Miller, University of Georgia, Athens, Georgia, *Pres.;* T. W. Graham, Pee Dee Experiment Station, Florence, South Carolina, *Vice-Pres.;* G. B. Lucas, Plant Pathology, North Carolina State College, Raleigh, North Carolina, *Sec.-Treas.*

SUSTAINING ASSOCIATES

American Tobacco Company, Inc., Research Laboratory, 400 Petersburg Turnpike, Richmond 24, Virginia.
Butler County Mushroom Farm, Inc., West Winfield, Pennsylvania
California Packing Corporation, Swedesboro, New Jersey
Campbell Soup Company, Agricultural Research Department, Riverton, New Jersey
The Dow Chemical Company, Midland, Michigan
E. I. du Pont de Nemours & Company, Incorporated, Wilmington 98, Delaware
Ferry-Morse Seed Company, P. O. Box 778, Detroit 31, Michigan
Freeport Sulphur Company, New Orleans 5, Louisiana
H. J. Heinz Company, Pittsburgh 30, Pennsylvania
Lederle Laboratories Division, American Cyanamid Company, Pearl River, N. Y.
Mathieson Chemical Corporation, Mathieson Building Baltimore, Maryland
Pennsylvania Salt Manufacturing Company, Box 4388, Chestnut Hill P. O., Philadelphia 18, Pa.
Rohm & Haas Company, Washington Square, Philadelphia 5, Pennsylvania
Shell Chemical Corporation, Julius Hyman & Company Division, P. O. Box 2171, Denver 1, Colorado
Tennessee Corporation, 619-27 Grant Building, Atlanta 1, Georgia
R. T. Vanderbilt Company, Inc., 230 Park Avenue, New York 17, N. Y.
Yoder Brothers, Inc., Barberton, Ohio

PREPARING MANUSCRIPTS FOR PHYTOPATHOLOGY

W. C. Price [1]

The Council of The American Phytopathological Society at the 46th Annual Meeting of the Society authorized the Editor-in-Chief, in consultation with the Editorial Board, to compile directions on preparation of manuscripts for PHYTOPATHOLOGY (5). These directions are not meant to replace but rather to supplement the paper by Riker (6) on the same subject. The chief objective is to bring authors up to date on present editorial policy.

This paper is intended to assist authors in preparing manuscripts, to help establish uniformity in usages and procedures, and to clarify editorial policy, procedures, and practices. Papers prepared in accord with the rules herein listed and the directives in the paper by Riker can be reviewed more quickly, will require less of the authors' time for revision, and will appear in print sooner than if the rules are disregarded.

It is not the purpose here to instruct authors in the art of writing technical articles. Authors may gain insight into this art by reading one or more of the articles cited in the bibliography attached hereto. Other pertinent publications are cited by Riker (6). Authors are urged to read Riker's paper before starting preparation of a paper intended for submission to PHYTOPATHOLOGY.

Submission of a paper for publication in PHYTOPATHOLOGY implies that it is based on original research not previously published, is not under consideration for publication elsewhere, and, if accepted, will not be published elsewhere in the same form without the consent of the editors. The editors will accept review papers provided such papers develop a new concept, hypothesis, or theory, or otherwise integrate the science of plant pathology (4). Summations of the literature are not acceptable. A paper is not acceptable unless one of the authors is a member of the American Phytopathological Society, invitational papers excepted.

There is no restriction on length of articles acceptable for PHYTOPATHOLOGY. The editors prefer that the report of a particular phase of a research problem be complete rather than broken into several short articles. This is not meant to imply that articles should be verbose; conciseness is essential. On the other hand there may be as much reason for condensing a short article as for condensing a long one.

GENERAL COMMENTS ON AIMS.—The general aims of scientific writing are communication of significant factual information and exposition of theory. The language should be as simple, clear, direct, and concise as the author can make it. Visual images and analogies should be used sparingly unless the author is certain that a direct description of a finding would be outside the experience or comprehension of the reader.

A considerable amount of basic background knowledge in the possession of the reader may be assumed by the author. Technical jargon, properly used, saves time for readers if comprehensible to them (2) and saves valuable space in a journal. However, PHYTOPATHOLOGY is read and used by many to whom English is not native and to whom looseness of language would result in confusion or misunderstanding. Consequently, ambiguity of words and grammar should be avoided. Words should be chosen with care, so that the specific word with a precise meaning, universally accepted, is used instead of a loose approximation. There is little place in scientific writing for the "common usage", *per se*. If the "common usage" meaning of a word differs from that etymologically derived, another word, more precise in meaning, should be substituted.

Although it has been emphasized that writing appropriate for PHYTOPATHOLOGY should be precise and concise, it should not be so cryptic as to be ambiguous. The author is responsible for the final interpretation of his findings. The reader should never be left in the quandary of being forced to choose between possible meanings. If a finding has more than one possible meaning, the author should say so. There is more value in stating a doubt than permitting possible misinterpretations. If, however, the substance of an article resolves into multitudinous qualifications, many "possibles", "probables", "perhaps's", or "it is likely that's", it is doubtful that the material was sufficiently "digested" for presentation or that the experimental evidence was sufficiently extensive for publication.

Speculation has provided the stimulation for much great achievement, but it is not the achievement itself; it is, rather, a tool. There is a place for imaginative speculation in phytopathology but it should not be a substitute for solid experimental work.

CHRONOLOGY OF EDITORIAL PROCEDURES IN HANDLING MANUSCRIPTS.—An article received in the editorial offices is acknowledged by postcard to the author and sent to an editor or a specialist for review. Illustrations accompanying the manuscript help the reviewer understand and judge acceptability of the article; authors should therefore supply additional copies of the illustrations for the reviewer's use. Use of unmounted copies or reproductions for review purposes lessens the danger that original copies will be damaged by sending through the mails.

The anonymity of the reviewer to the author is maintained by return of an unsigned copy of criticisms and recommendations. The manuscript is marked for press composition and returned to the author with specific recommendations for revision, if revision is needed. If costs of engraving illustrations exceed

[1] I am much indebted to Wilson S. Borland and Jane E. Borland who helped organize the paper, wrote the first draft of several sections, and reviewed the semi-final draft of the entire paper. I am also much indebted to members of the Editorial Board for many valuable suggestions, which have added materially to the clarity and usefulness of the paper.

PHYTOPATHOLOGY's allowance, the author is informed that he will be billed for the excess.

On return from the author, the manuscript is again scrutinized; if found acceptable, the date of acceptance is indicated. The manuscript is then sent to the printer to be set in type.

Galley proofs received from the printer are compared with the original manuscript and errors in typesetting noted on the margins in red pencil. At this time, the galley proofs and engraver's proofs are measured and an estimate of page numbers ascertained. Proofs are mailed to the author with the original manuscript, reprint order quotation, and a set of instructions. Authors should mark galley proof only to correct typographical errors or errors of fact.

Articles are published in the order in which they are accepted, except that physical make-up of the Journal may require use of a paper bearing a later date of acceptance than papers to be published in a subsequent issue.

Only when a sufficient number of galley proofs have been returned from authors are they used to make a dummy from which the printer can arrange type to fit the page dimensions of PHYTOPATHOLOGY. Consequently, authors should return galley proofs within 48 hours. Failure to do so may delay publication of the article a month or more or, even worse, delay publication of an entire issue. Present policy is not to accumulate a backlog of galley proofs but to publish articles as promptly as feasible. Implementation of this policy requires cooperation from authors in returning galley proofs.

PHYSICAL PREPARATION OF THE MANUSCRIPT.—*Format.*—Manuscripts should be typed double spaced on only one side of white bond paper, preferably 8½ x 11 in. in size. Use a heavy black ribbon so that the typing is clear, distinct, and easily read. Leave 1-in. margins to the right, left, top, and bottom. All typed material, including footnotes, literature citations, table headings, footnotes to tables, and legends for illustrations, should be doubled spaced. Double space everything. Space between lines and at the margins is needed for the editor to note corrections and instructions for the printer. Submit a top, or ribbon, copy of the manuscript and a clean carbon copy on bond paper; the author should retain a copy as a safeguard against loss. Many reviewers object to reading a carbon copy prepared from well-used carbon paper on thin transparent paper (e.g. onion skin).

General structure and arrangement.—Papers longer than a page or 2 should be divided into sections with appropriate headings; this does not apply to Phytopathological Notes. A table of headings, with the rank of each heading indicated by indentation should be included; such a table is helpful to both authors and editors in arranging the paper. The rank of each heading is indicated as follows: 1) First rank: underline the first letter with 3 rules and the other letters with 2 rules; this indicates large capitals and small capitals. 2) Second rank: underline the entire heading with a single rule to indicate italics. Capitalize only the first word and all proper names. 3) Third rank: underline with a single rule as for second rank headings and precede by a numeral and a parenthesis, as in the following paragraphs.

A good arrangement of a paper is 1) Summary, 2) Introduction, 3) Review of literature, 4) Materials and methods, 5) Results, 6) Discussion, and 7) Literature cited. Other arrangements may, however, be more suitable for particular papers.

Principal parts.—1) *Summary.*—Each main article in PHYTOPATHOLOGY should start with a Summary, which does not exceed 3 per cent of the paper. Although based on the paper, the Summary is not strictly a part of the paper but independent of it. It should convey the content of the paper, draw attention to all new information and to the main conclusions. It should be factual. It should not be a mere description of the contents of the paper. Such phrases as "a new species of Phytophthora is described" and "a description is given of a new method of assaying tobacco mosaic virus" should be avoided. The Summary may be written so that it can also be used as an abstract for publication in Biological Abstracts. To indicate the end of the Summary, draw a line below it, or type one in.

2) *Introduction.*—Begin with an introduction that is brief and to the point, one that states the problem and the reason for presenting the findings. The reader who must scrutinize 1 or more columns of type to discover the purpose of a paper may become bored and seek more stimulating articles for perusal.

3) *Review of literature.*—Not all papers require a section devoted to review of literature; authors may prefer to confine their comments about the literature to the Introduction, Discussion, or other sections. If a review of literature is required, it should follow the Introduction and precede a section on Materials and Methods. Generally, long literature reviews are to be avoided, especially if the reader can be referred to a published review of essentially the same literature. However, the relevant work of others should not be ignored.

4) *Materials and methods.*—This section should include those materials and methods generally used in the experimental work to be reported. They are described once, and once only. Special methods or materials that apply only to a particular experiment should be mentioned where the procedure of that experiment is outlined.

5) *Results.*—The main body of the paper should be divided by headings and subheadings into sections that make it easy for the reader to find details in which he is particularly interested. It should be organized according to a logical sequence, not necessarily the order in which the experiments were carried out. The heading "Results", "Experimental results", or "Experimental work" may be used or omitted; if omitted, subheadings are necessary to separate this section from Materials and Methods and Discussion.

From a minimum of words, the reader should get

a clear picture of the reasons for doing the experiment, the procedures followed, and the results obtained. If interpretation of the results is obvious, do not waste words in interpretation.

Avoid giving the results of an experiment in tables and charts and again in the text. If the results can be clearly summarized in a few words in the text, do not present them also in tabular or chart form. Charts are cheaper to reproduce than tables and usually are easier to read and understand.

Detailed presentation of data in tabular form is undesirable; the data should be reduced to means and an appropriate measure of their variability, such as standard deviation. Avoid "notebook" reporting. On the other hand, do not expect all your readers to be statisticians; present the data in a simple form that is understandable to the average reader. Each time a table or a chart is assembled, the author should ask himself a question: What is the purpose of this table, or chart? Is it to show how much work was done or is it to present the findings in a form most comprehensible to the reader? Inexperienced authors, especially, seem to feel that major conclusions should be buttressed by innumerable tables of detailed data. But a table is no better than the integrity of the worker. Summarize the data into brief, meaningful tables or charts that are easily and quickly comprehended by the reader. Do not expect or require the reader to make the analysis for you.

Avoid unnecessary columns. For example, if the total number of plants is given in one column and the percentage infected in another, there will be no need to present the number of plants infected and the number not infected in additional columns.

6) *Discussion.*—The author may wish to relate the experimental findings to major problems in the field of work. The heading Discussion is appropriate here. However, not all papers require a Discussion. Do not use the Discussion for recapitulating or summarizing the material presented under Results.

7) *The name and address of the institution* where the work was done should follow the Discussion and precede Literature Cited.

8) *Literature cited.*—When 5 or more references to literature are cited, the references should be brought together at the end of the manuscript. The form of the citation is that recommended by the A.I.B.S. Committee on Publication Problems (7). If in doubt, refer to Literature Cited in recent issues of PHYTOPATHOLOGY. Literature citations are considered in more detail in a later section of this paper.

Abbreviations.—Units of time (e.g. minutes) are not abbreviated. Units of measurement (e.g. in.) are abbreviated when such abbreviation will not lead to confusion. Abbreviations for the plural are the same as for the singular. Preferred abbreviations for PHYTOPATHOLOGY are (note presence and absence of periods):

A	for Angstrom
a.m.	for ante meridian
C	for Centrigrade
cc, or cm^3,	for cubic centimeter (a measure of volume, not a liquid measure)
cm	for centimeter
cm^2	for square centimeter
cu.	for cubic
ED_{50}	for effective dose for 50 per cent
ft.	for feet
G	for gravitational force
gal.	for gallon
g	for gram
in.	for inch
kg	for kilogram
l	for liter (may be spelled out to avoid confusion with numeral 1)
lb.	for pound
LD_{50}	for lethal dose for 50 per cent
LSD	for least significant difference
log	for logarithm
M	for molarity
m	for meter
m^2	for square meter
mm	for millimeter
mm^2	for square millimeter
mg	for milligram
ml	for milliliter
μl	for microliter
μ	for micron (10^{-3} mm)
mμ	for millimicron (10^{-6} mm)
μg	for microgram (10^{-6} g)
$\mu\mu$g	for 10^{-12} g
N	for normality
no.	for number
ppm	for parts per million (previously written p.p.m
p.m.	for post meridian
sq.	for square
rpm	for revolutions per minute
/	for by, to, or in (e.g. 2 lb./100 gal.)
*	for significant at 5 per cent level
**	for significant at 1 per cent level

Numerals.—Numerals are written out in titles, when beginning a sentence, and in direct quotations. Elsewhere arabic cardinal numbers are used.

For values less than 1, 0 should be inserted before the decimal point (e.g. 0.5, not .5). Numerical values involving many zeroes may be abbreviated thus: 2.47×10^6 instead of 2,470,000; 3.5×10^{-5} instead of 0.000035. The number of significant figures should reflect the accuracy of the results. The figures 5, 5.0, and 5.00 indicate different degrees of precision. It is a rare paper in PHYTOPATHOLOGY that requires more than 1 decimal place (e.g. 56.3) for original data.

Hyphenation.—Use hyphens only when clarification demands their use.

Footnotes.—Footnotes should be avoided whenever possible, since they are distracting and costly. References to footnotes are indicated by superior arabic numerals numbered successively throughout the paper.

Each major article, but not Phytopathological Notes, should include a footnote to the title, "Accepted for

publication", followed by a space for insertion of date of acceptance; this is referred to by placing the number 1 as a superscript at the end of the title. Additional footnotes to the title can follow as separate paragraphs without additional superscripts.

When the only footnotes in the paper are those to the title and the author's name, they may be typed immediately below the author's name. When additional footnotes occur at various places in the paper, use a single sheet of paper on which the title and author's name are followed by all the footnotes in numerical order; the Summary may follow on the same page or the next one. Use several sheets if footnotes are too voluminous to go on a single sheet. The typing should be double spaced. Do not type footnotes between ruled lines immediately below the line of type in which reference to the footnote is made. Do not type them at the bottom of the page on which the reference is made. Indicate by number on the left-hand margin of the text the point at which the footnote is to be inserted.

Binomials.—The first time the common name of a plant or a plant pathogen is mentioned, it should be accompanied by its Latin binomial or trinomial and the correct authority; e.g. *Ustilago bulla'a* Berk. var. *macrospora* (Farl.) G. W. Fisch., *Cladosporium cucumerinum* Ell. & Arth. The binomial or trinomial should be underlined for printing in italics, except in titles and in Literature Cited. Names of authors of plant parasites should be abbreviated as recommended by Stevenson (8). Whenever 2 or more authors' names are involved the final connective should be the ampersand, "&", or the Latin "et" and not the English "and"; e.g. *Helminthosporium sativum* Pam., King & Bakke; *Selenophoma everhartii* (Sacc. & Syd.) Sprague & A. G. Johnson. The generic name should be spelled out only the first time it is used unless subsequent use of an initial would lead to confusion.

Nomencla'ure for chemical compounds.—It is required that the active ingredients of fungicides or other pesticides designated by proprietary trade or code names be identified by a chemical name following accepted rules of nomenclature, as exemplified in Chemical Abstracts. The percentage active ingredient should be declared when less than 100 per cent. Authors should note that the names given by the manufacturer on labels may be incomplete or ambiguous and that the name should be checked for accuracy before submitting a manuscript. Other chemical names likewise should follow the approved usage. It is recommended that authors consult a paper by S. E. A. McCallan and Lawrence P. Miller, Chemical names for active ingredients of fungicides, to be published in a forthcoming issue of PHYTOPATHOLOGY.

TABLES.—Each table should be typed on a separate sheet, not on the same page as the text. Indicate on the text proper the approximate point at which the table is to be inserted.

Format.—Tables are set generally in 8-point type, 1 column wide (3 in.) or page width (6-3/16 in.); when preparing tables, it is well to keep in mind that 52 typewriter spaces are roughly equivalent to 3 in. of 8-point type. Very large tables must be set in 6-point type, which is difficult to read, or by the photographic process.

The general format of a table is as follows: 1) The table should have a heading, beginning with the word "Table" and the appropriate arabic numeral, followed by a period and a dash. The heading should be a brief, specific description of the contents of the table, not a conclusion drawn from the data. Only the first word and proper names are capitalized; all figures are in arabic cardinal numbers. Do not place a period after the title. The title should be underlined (one rule) to indicate to the printer that it is to be set in italics. Do not put a second rule under names of species; one rule under the entire heading is enough. 2) Immediately beneath the heading use a double line to separate the heading from the body of the table. 3) Columnar headings are in roman type unless the use of italics will clarify specific meanings. 4) Single horizontal rules may be used to indicate relationship of rows. If italics are desired in any portion of the table body, this should be indicated in pencil in the margin since printer's "rules" and italic markings are indistinguishable on the typewriter. No vertical rules are used to set off columns in the printed text, but the typist may use them to guide the printer in spacing the columns. A single line should follow the main body of the table. 5) Footnotes appear beneath the bottom rule of the table and are indicated, both in the body of the table and at the footnote itself, by superior, lower-case letters, a, b, etc.

Content and use of tables.—Tables should be comprehensible without reference to the text. They should be used to exhibit significant data when this form will make the clearest and most concise method of presenting information. They should not be mere duplications of field or laboratory notebook data. Carefully selected significant data will contribute much more to the reader's understanding of the writer's exploration of the problem and experimental results than a more detailed, complicated table.

The printing of tables entails the most tedious and costly kind of typesetting. Frequently, the same basic information can be presented more clearly and more vividly in graphic form, using graphs, bar charts, or other forms. These can be reproduced, by a photographic process, far more cheaply than can tables. Often detailed tables can actually be translated into a few sentences of text without loss of valuable information. A table should be a "shorthand" method of presenting important findings, not a way of expanding what could otherwise be expressed in a few brief sentences. It should be predigested for the reader.

In the preparation of a paper, a writer would do well to ask himself the following questions: 1) Are tables needed? 2) Will they be the most concise method of presenting data? 3) Can the information be communicated without important loss in a few sentences of text? 4) Will a graph or chart be as good or better?

Consider carefully the form of the table, with column and page dimensions in mind. Consult Riker (6) for details regarding style and form.

PREPARING ILLUSTRATIONS.—Illustrations (or "Figures") used in PHYTOPATHOLOGY are of 2 kinds: 1) photographs, reproduced by half-tone cuts, and 2) line drawings, charts, graphs, etc., reproduced by zinc cuts. A clear illustration may be the most important part of an article; a poor illustration is worse than useless—it wastes valuable space.

Points to remember.—Make illustrations the exact size you wish used or not more than 50 per cent larger; better results are obtained for reproduction when the engraver can reduce rather than be forced to enlarge a photograph or a drawing. Avoid oversize illustrations that require special packaging and cause extra work for the editorial office and for the printer.

The size of the page face in PHYTOPATHOLOGY is 6-3/16 in. by 8½ in., with a division into 2 columns 3 in. wide by 8½ in. tall. Your illustrations should be of such proportions that space is not wasted: i.e., final size not less than 3 in. wide (column width) or 6-3/16 in. (page width).

When planning a full-page figure, allowance for a legend should be made; this must be deducted from the total height of 8½ in. Allow ¼ in. for the first line of legend, which should total not more than 115 typewriter spaces, and ⅛ in. for each successive line. For example, 4 lines of legend will require ½ in. and the ratio of the figure must be 8 x 6-3/16 in.

Photographs should be printed on glossy paper, be contrasty in character—light against dark or dark against light—and as sharp as possible. The screen reproduction process tends to soften outlines and reduce contrast. An original photograph that is dull in contrast and soft in line quality reproduces as a gray blur.

When a number of illustrations are essential to an article, they should, where possible, be combined to form panels with the sections clearly lettered. This method has several advantages: it simplifies editorial make-up; it improves the appearance of the article; and it is economical both in use of space and in cost. For example, an article calls for 6 small illustrations; if these are used separately, 6 plates must be prepared, each costing the basic charge and more; if the 6 are combined in 1 plate, captioned Fig. 1-6, there is but 1 basic charge. To illustrate further, the Society allows $16 an article for illustrations; half of any excess is paid by the author. In the above noted example, a full page plate can be made within the cost allowance of the Society; if the 6 illustrations were used separately, the Society's allowance would pay the basic charge on less than 3 plates. An engraving 1 inch square or smaller costs a minimum of $6; the cost per unit decreases as the size increases.

In combining illustrations, photographs and line drawings should be handled separately, since different methods are used to reproduce them. Number all figures consecutively with arabic numbers whether they occur singly or in groups. When in groups, they should be numbered consecutively from left to right and top to bottom, irrespective of the order in which they are mentioned in the text. Use capital letters for designating component parts of a figure. An illustration with numerals or capital letters is less likely to be inverted accidentally in the editorial office or the printing plant. Printed numerals and letters should be securely pasted on the illustration, or the numerals and letters may be inked directly on the photograph or line drawing. If letters and numerals are not securely fastened to the illustration they may fall off and their absence not be noticed until the illustration appears in print.

Graphs.—Line illustrations—camera lucida drawings, charts, graphs—should be prepared in black India ink, on good paper, illustration board, or tracing cloth. All lettering should be large and clear, preferably "guided" letters such as are drawn with Wrico or other guides. Line illustrations make excellent small reproductions (3 in. width, or smaller), provided the original lettering is large and clear. For best reproduction, authors should submit original drawings rather than photostats or other prints. Consult Riker (6) for suggestions about size of lettering.

When preparing graphs for publication, one can profit by reading the excellent treatise published by The American Society of Mechanical Engineers (1). Proper planning of line drawings can result in appreciable saving of space in a journal. When several are used, combine them into a single plate, keeping in mind the column (3 in.) and page (6⅛ in.) widths. Fig. 1-3 of the paper by Halpin, Hanson, and Dickson (3) represents an example in which 3 graphs have been combined to fit across a page.

There are several additional points to remember. 1) Lines on 4 sides should enclose the graph in a rectangle; this is preferable to inking-in only the ordinate and abscissa. 2) Experimental points should be indicated by appropriate symbols, not merely by abrupt changes in slope of the line. The symbols used to portray points on different curves in the same graph should be distinctive; plain circles and filled-in circles, the latter slightly smaller than the former, are easy to draw and more easily distinguished than squares and triangles. Every symbol should be sufficiently large that it is not reduced to a black dot in the engraving. 3) Lettering should be black and of a size to be easily read when reduced. Spacing should be uniform. 4) Use a lettering pen that allows ink to flow uniformly and gives a line neither too thick nor too thin. 5) When drawing curves on a graph, use French curves as guides; curves drawn free-hand usually appear untidy. Coordinate rulings should usually be avoided; replace them with short "ticks." 6) If photographic reproductions of line drawings are to be submitted for publication, be sure that the lens of the camera is parallel to the paper and that the paper is flat.

Legends or cut lines.—A good illustration needs little verbal description. The legend, or cut line, should be a brief description of the illustration, containing

only essential information necessary to clarify the object or condition depicted.

Legends should be typed double-spaced on a sheet or sheets separate from the illustrations. This is essential since the legends are set in type in the printing plant whereas the illustrations themselves are handled by an engraver who may be in a different city. When authors attach the only copy of the legend to the illustration they have created additional and otherwise unnecessary work for the editorial office.

LITERATURE CITATIONS.—Accuracy and uniformity in literature citations are important for the convenience of the reader, especially one in another country. Complete data help him locate the source material in his local libraries more easily. Literature citations in PHYTOPATHOLOGY therefore follow the form recommended by the American Institute of Biological Sciences (7). The following are typical examples.

Ciccarone, A., and J. T. Middleton. 1951. Two species of Pythium recorded from Venezuela. U. S. Dept. Agr. Pl. Dis. Reptr. 35: 387.

FISCHER, G. W. 1951. The smut fungi. A guide to the literature, with bibliography. The Ronald Press Co. New York. 387 p.

TOMPKINS, C. M. 1939. Two mosaic diseases of annual stock. Jour. Agr. Res. [U.S.] 58: 63-77.

As in the rest of the manuscript, literature citations are typewritten and double-spaced. Some authors assume that because literature citations are correct it is not necessary to double-space them. This is erroneous. Frequently the citations are incorrect in arrangement, as to page numbers, or in other detail. Even if correct, they still must be marked with instructions to the printer, and space between the lines is needed for this purpose.

The heading "LITERATURE CITED" is captialized and centered on the page. References are listed numerically, with arabic numerals. They are arranged in groups 1) alphabetically according to the surname of the first or sole author, 2) alphabetically according to the surname of the junior authors; each group is arranged chronologically according to year of publication. In each citation, the proper name of the senior author is given first, followed by his initials and by junior authors' names in natural order. Only the initials of male authors' given names appear, but women's given names are spelled out. All authors' names are in large and small capitals and written out for each citation; in the examples, this is indicated by triple and double underlines and it therefore does not matter whether the names are typed in capitals or lower case. The year of publication and title follow the authorship in order. Lower case type is used in the title except for proper nouns, and no scientific names are italicized. Names of journals cited are abbreviated except when they consist of a single word, e.g. Phytopathology. When an abstract is cited the abbreviation (Abs.), in parentheses, follows the title. Volume and page numbers of citations in periodicals are written as arabic numerals and appear in the following order: volume number (underlined with a wavy line to indicate that it should be set in bold face type), colon, limiting pages separated by a dash. When each issue of a journal is paged separately, the number of the issue in parentheses should follow the volume number. Book citations differ at this point in that they include, following the title, the edition other than the first, the publisher's surname, the place of publication, and the number of pages and volumes if more than one. The citations are numbered consecutively and referred to in the text by the corresponding number in parentheses. The author can refer to a specific chapter, table, or page in the citation by mentioning the chapter, table, or page in the text of his article.

PHYTOPATHOLOGICAL NOTES.—*Contents.*—Phytopathological notes consist of short articles in which 1 or 2 points not requiring detailed documentation are stated briefly. A paper is designated as a Note partly on the basis of length, 1-4 pages of manuscript. Review and publication of Notes can, at times, be handled somewhat more quickly than for main articles. Inclusion of illustrations (if not too extensive) and of concise tables is permissible.

Format.—The format of a Note differs somewhat from that of longer articles, but the same rules otherwise apply. The title is printed in italics, with important words and proper nouns capitalized. The author's name, in natural order, follows the title and is printed in large and small capitals. Periods, but no dashes, are placed after the title and author's name. The date of acceptance of the Note is not printed. All references to literature are set as footnotes, designated by superscripts, and these together with other footnotes are listed numerically in the order in which they are mentioned in the text. They should therefore be typed together on a separate sheet. The place where the work was done follows at the end of the article and is set off by a dash. Phytopathological Notes are short enough not to require subheadings.

ABSTRACTS.—*General.*—Abstracts of papers presented at Annual Meetings of the Society and at various Divisional Meetings will be published in PHYTOPATHOLOGY, provided they meet requirements specified by the Council of the Society. Rules applicable to abstracts presented at an Annual Meeting are applied also to those presented at Divisional Meetings.

Requirements.—No more than 2 abstracts presented by an author at the annual meeting of the Society and at the annual meeting of a Division will be published at the Society's expense. In effect, this means that the Division will be charged for the excess if the total number of abstracts published by a single author exceeds 2; an author cannot appear on more than 2 papers at the Annual Meeting, invitational papers excepted. Abstracts of invitational papers are not counted in the number to which an author is limited.

Contents.—Abstracts that exceed 1300 typewriter spaces will be rejected; this is roughly equivalent to 200 words. Typewriters vary in number of characters or spaces to an inch. The most commonly used,

elite type, has 12 characters to each inch. For this special case, abstracts will be limited to 108 linear inches of type.

The abstracts must be in clear, concise English and contain no tabular data, either in the form of tables or running text. Only unpublished information may be included. Papers that report progress, disease occurrence, routine tests, or ordinary control measures will not be accepted unless new and significant developments are clearly indicated. Literature citations should not be included in the abstract.

Invitational papers.—Abstracts of invitational papers, or those submitted by other Societies for inclusion in joint programs, are subject to the same rules as other abstracts except that the rules regarding unpublished information, membership in the Society, and limitation on number of abstracts will be waived.

Format.—The entire abstract should consist of a single paragraph. The title is run as a sidehead in italics; only the first word and proper nouns are capitalized. The title is followed by the first author's name, in reverse order, and by junior authors' names in natural order. Authors' names are in large and small capitals; periods, not dashes, follow the title and authors' names.

OBITUARIES.—*Length.*—Generally, an obituary for publication in PHYTOPATHOLOGY should be limited to 1 printed page. If, however, more than a page is required an effort should be made to fill an exact number of pages. For example, an obituary that is long enough to fill 1½ pages will be cut to fit on a single page.

In estimating length, allow for 6000 characters, including spaces, per page. Space for a title will use 150 characters and that for an illustration will use 1580 characters. Therefore, allow for 5850 characters for page 1 if an illustration is not available, and for 4270 characters if a 3 in. cut is used.

Contents.—Since PHYTOPATHOLOGY is a technical journal, the obituary should mainly concern itself with a description of the individual's career in plant pathology and with the impact of that career on the development of the science of plant pathology. Personal data to be included are: time and place of birth and death, education, degrees received, positions held, membership and offices in scientific societies, and special appointments. Not to be included are personal experiences that have no relationship to plant pathology or allied sciences. Exceptions are personal experiences that influenced a major decision with respect to the individual's career in science, or extra-mural activities (civic, community, or volunteer services) related to the individual's scientific interests.

Style.—The style should be the author's own. The editors, however, reserve the right to edit for grammatical construction, brevity, and clarity and to delete passages otherwise acceptable if such deletion is required to attain a proper length.

Illustrations.—If possible, provide a sharp glossy print, which can be reduced to fit a single column (3 in. wide). A portrait by a professional photographer will ordinarily reproduce best, but "snapshots" can be used if a portrait is not available.

Bibliography.—Space in PHYTOPATHOLOGY is not available for extensive bibliographies. A few of the most important papers may be cited and the citations will be printed when space is available for them.

GALLEY PROOFS.—The first printed form of a paper's text is a galley proof. This is read in the editorial office for obvious errors and misprints, and corrections are made in red pencil. One corrected copy is sent to the author, with the original manuscript. The author should read the galley proof at least twice. It is also recommended that the author ask someone unfamiliar with the manuscript to read the galley proof. Make changes only when absolutely essential, when they are required to correct errors of fact or of typography. Changes that require additions or deletions of words should be avoided; they may require the resetting of entire paragraphs in type. Engraver's proofs of illustrations should be examined for defects and initialled by the author if found satisfactory. When galley proof and manuscript are returned to the editorial office, author's corrections are transferred to the editor's copy of the galley proof for use in the final make-up of the journal.

Suggestions to authors.—Author's corrections should be made in lead pencil; this simplifies transfer to the editorial copy. Authors should also initial each sheet of galley proof as it is read; this identifies each sheet and eliminates any doubt in the editorial office that the author has read the printed text. During the author's reading, any textual corrections, additions, or deletions must be made. Remember that extensive changes necessitate resetting of type; minor changes are not charged, but if a number of lines must be reset or added, a charge is made to the author for each line that is reset.

Tables should be checked closely for both form and content. The typesetting involved in tables is tedious and difficult; tables are more susceptible to error than straight text.

No article will be used until the author's copy of the galley proof has been returned. It is not necessary for the reprint order to accompany the galley proof. The Editor-in-Chief does not send reprint orders to the printer until page proof is available. Consequently, delay of 2–3 weeks in returning the reprint order is permissible.

REJECTION, REVISION, REWRITING.—*Most frequent reasons for rejection.*—The subject matter of PHYTOPATHOLOGY is plant pathology. Papers that do not deal with plant pathology will be promptly rejected. For example, a method of measuring internal temperature of a plant might be useful to plant pathologists, but a description of the method or its development would not make a suitable paper for publication in PHYTOPATHOLOGY; a description of the method and its application in studying a disease process would be suitable.

Papers that lack adequate experimental evidence to support the author's conclusions will likewise be rejected. Sometimes the author has sufficient evidence

but fails to present it in a convincing fashion. This does not mean that his conclusions should be buttressed by innumerable detailed tables. The author should contrive to summarize his data in a brief, readily comprehensible form or otherwise indicate to the reader that there is substance as well as theory in his report.

Papers about trivial matters, such as new strains of pathogens, new insect vectors, or new hosts of pathogens will be rejected unless they are brief and to the point. They should point out the significance of occurrence of the new and the difference between the new and the old. They should not include detailed descriptions of methods and procedures nor of symptomatology in various plants.

Papers that report routine tests or those that constitute mere reports of progress will be rejected.

Papers that are poorly written, incoherent, or much in need of condensing will be rejected. Many poorly written papers are comprehensible to one who will take the time to study them but a good paper should be comprehensible on first reading.

Common reasons for recommending revision.—1) *Incoherence.*—Authors may be asked to revise a paper because the purpose of the paper and the reasons for doing the work are not made clear. If the reader knows the author's purpose, he is in much better position to follow the author's logic on first reading. They may also be asked to revise a paper because the methods and experimental procedures are not presented coherently. The reader should not be forced to extract this information from a mass of verbiage; he should get it on first reading. Papers lack coherence also when illogical or when the logic is difficult to follow. An illogical presentation results when the author assumes, albeit unconsciously, that the reader knows what is in the author's mind and fails to put complete thoughts down on paper.

2) *Prolixity.*—Extensive and detailed reviews of literature, experimental procedures and results given in entirely too much detail, duplication of material in tables, charts, and text, and just plain wordiness are common examples of prolixity to be avoided. To overcome these faults the editors can do little except recommend revision to attain conciseness, or function as rewrite men.

When a manuscript is submitted to a reviewer, a request for an answer to the following questions accompanies the manuscript: 1) Does the paper constitute a contribution to phytopathological literature? Has essentially the same material been published elsewhere? 2) Are the data and conclusions presented clearly and concisely? Do the data support the conclusions drawn? 3) Are there errors of fact, interpretation, or calculation? 4) Should the paper as a whole, or any parts of it, be condensed or expanded? If so, which parts and to what extent? 5) Do the illustrations contribute to an understanding of the paper? Are any of them unnecessary? 6) Is the tabular material complete and in good form? 7) Is material in tables duplicated in illustrations or text? Should any tables be omitted? 8) Have all references been cited in the text? Should additional references be cited?

The author should profit by asking these questions about his own manuscript before he submits it for publication.

Rewriting.—Editors are not infallible but they make an honest and serious attempt to advise authors on ways to improve papers. The author should not ignore their recommendations. Even when the editor's recommendation cannot be accepted, the recommendation should suggest to the author a need for improvement. The Editor-in-Chief may be forced to reject a paper if the author does not correct his paper accordingly or justify the original construction. Final responsibility for an article is the author's. The editors' responsibility is to the Society; their duty is to maintain high standards for PHYTOPATHOLOGY, high standards in English composition as well as in scientific methods.

CITRUS EXPERIMENT STATION
LAKE ALFRED, FLORIDA

LITERATURE CITED

1. AMERICAN SOCIETY OF MECHANICAL ENGINEERS. 1947. American standard engineering and scientific graphs for publication. New York. 28 p.
2. ELDER, J. D. 1954. Jargon—good and bad. Science **119:** 536-538. [Science 199 (3095) contains several valuable articles on writing for technical journals.]
3. HALPIN, J. E., E. W. HANSON, AND J. G. DICKSON. 1954. Studies on the pathogenicity of seven species of Pythium on alfalfa, sweet clover, and Ladino clover seedlings. Phytopathology **44:** 572-574.
4. MCCALLAN, S. E. A. 1952. Report of the 43rd Annual Meeting of The American Phytopathological Society. Phytopathology **42:** 223-230.
5. MCCALLAN, S. E. A. 1954. Report of the 45th Annual Meeting of The American Phytopathological Society. Phytopathology **44:** 49-56.
6. RIKER, A. J. 1946. The preparation of manuscripts for Phytopathology. Phytopathology **36:** 953-977.
7. RIKER, A. J., CHMN. 1952. Preparing literature citations. Amer. Inst. Biol. Sci. Bul. **2** (2): 21-23.
8. STEVENSON, J. A. 1953. A list of authors of plant parasite names with recommended abbreviations. In Index of plant diseases in the United States. U. S. D. A. Pl. Dis. Survey Special Publication 1. Index part. p. 1233-1263.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

ANDERSON, J. A. 1949. Notes on writing sentences. Entom. Soc. Ontario 80th Ann. Rept. 1-3.
ANDERSON, J. A., AND M. W. THISTLE. 1947. On writing scientific papers. Can. Jour. Res. Bul. **1691**.
BROWN, G. L., CHMN. 1950. General notes on the preparation of scientific papers. Cambridge University Press. 26 p.
FOWLER, H. W. 1926. A dictionary of modern English usage. Oxford. At the Clarendon Press, London. 742 p. (A later edition has been printed.)
FOWLER, H. W., AND F. G. FOWLER. 1930. The King's English. Ed. 3. Oxford. At the Clarendon Press, London. 383 p.
GILL, R. S. 1949. The author publisher printer complex. Ed. 2. The Williams and Wilkins Co. 144 pp.
MCCARTNEY, E. S. 1953. Recurrent maladies in scholarly writing. University of Michigan Press. Ann Arbor. 141 p.
STANILAND, L. N. 1953. The principles of line illustration. Harvard University Press. 212 p. Illustrated.

EFFECTIVENESS OF SEED TREATMENT FOR CONTROLLING ANTHRACNOSE AND GUMMY-STEM BLIGHT OF WATERMELON[1]

Harvey W. Rankin[2]

SUMMARY

Watermelon seed treatments in general use did not completely eradicate *Colletotrichum lagenarium* (Pass.) Ell. and Halst., or *Mycosphaerella melonis* (Pass.) Chiu and J. C. Walker. Mercuric chloride gave the best control of the 7 materials used. Seed disinfectants were more effective as solutions or suspensions than when used as dry dust treatments. Seedling infection by both *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis* occurred at, or a little below, the ground level. Attempts to isolate *C. lagenarium* from the interior of seeds harvested from melons with heavy surface infections failed. The lesions did not extend through the rind. Melons which have split in the field may produce infected seed. The seed-saving process offers the most likely place and time for seed infection by both *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis*. Attempts to isolate *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis* from seed lots which had produced high percentages of diseased seedlings were unsuccessful with *C. lagenarium*. *M. melonis* was isolated from only 1 seed. Many other species of fungi and bacteria were isolated in these attempts. When uncontaminated seed was removed directly from melons, inoculated with pure cultures of either of the fungi and incubated for several days, both *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis* were recovered without difficulty. The critical invasion time for seed inoculated with *C. lagenarium* and kept under favorable conditions is 24 hours. For seed inoculated with *M. melonis*, it is 12 hours. Stained sections showed *C. lagenarium* invading the epidermal layer of palisade cells and the sclerenchyma layers of the seed coat. Occasional strands of mycelium were observed extending into the parenchyma and inner epidermis. *M. melonis* invaded the epidermis and sclerenchyma layers of cells and often extended into the parenchyma and inner epidermal layers. Pycnidia were found forming in the outer epidermis and pycnidia or sclerotial-like bodies were observed in the sclerenchyma layers. Attempts to isolate *C. lagenarium* from the seed cotyledons and embryo gave negative results. *M. melonis* was isolated from cotyledons and embryo in a high percentage of cases.

Seed treatment has not given watermelon growers satisfactory control of anthracnose, caused by *Colletotrichum lagenarium* (Pass.) Ell. and Halst., or gummy-stem blight, caused by *Mycosphaerella melonis* (Pass.) Chiu and J. C. Walker. The work reported here was begun in 1950 to study the relative effectiveness of various seed treatments and to determine why the recommended materials in use are unsatisfactory.

Gardner (6), Chiu and Walker (3, 4), and others have done extensive work on *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis*, but have never definitely established that either of the pathogens is seed-borne. Parris (7) and Ellis (5) stated that both *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis* are carried by seed, and Wiant (10) said that *M. melonis* is seed-borne. No experimental evidence was offered for these statements. Walker (9) reported that *C. lagenarium* has not been isolated from cucurbit seed though there is much circumstantial evidence that it may be seed-borne; and *M. melonis* is said to be seed-borne but no experimental proof has been offered. Butler and Jones (2) stated that there is no substantial evidence that *C. lagenarium* is carried by watermelon seed.

MATERIALS AND METHODS. — All seed treating materials were secured from commercial sources and assumed to be in good condition. Part of the seed, 4 lb., was bought from a seedsman; its source is unknown. Seventy-five lb. of seed, Blacklee variety, was harvested from watermelons grown at the Coastal Plain Experiment Station. These seed were separated by hand from healthy melons, washed in running water, and dried within a few hours. No fermentation of the seeds and pulp was included in the process.

Check plantings of each seed lot were made in soil in a greenhouse. In no case did any of the resulting seedlings develop lesions caused by either *C. lagenarium* or *M. melonis*. The average seedling emergence of these plantings was 86 per cent.

All soil used for seed plantings in greenhouse benches was steam sterilized.

The culture medium was made by putting the contents of a No. 2 can of green beans through a blendor, making it up to 2 liters with water, and adding sufficient agar to give a 2 per cent solution. This medium gave much better spore production than did potato dextrose agar.

Seeds to be treated were kept in spore suspensions of either *C. lagenarium* or *M. melonis* at room temperature (80–90°F.) for 48 hours. This simulated part of the process commonly used by commercial seed producers. The seeds were dried, divided into equal lots by weight and exposed to one or another of the following treatments: 1) bichloride of mercury ($HgCl_2$), 1–1000 for 5 min., washed 10 min. and dried; 2) Semesan (hydroxymercurichlorophenol), 1 part to 300 parts seed, by weight; 3) 2 per cent Ceresan (ethyl mercury chloride), 1 part to 250 parts seed, by weight; 4) Arasan (tetramethylthiuramdisulfide), 1 part to 250 parts seed by weight; 5) Phygon (2,3-dichloro-1, 4-napthoquinone), 1 part to 200 parts seed,

[1] Accepted for publication July 9, 1954.
Contribution of the Department of Plant Pathology, Georgia Coastal Plain Experiment Station. Published with the approval of the Resident Director as Journal Series Paper Number 29.

[2] Plant Pathologist, Georgia Coastal Plain Experiment Station, Tifton, Georgia.

TABLE 1.—*Infection of watermelon seedlings grown from seed inoculated with C. lagenarium or M. melonis at Tifton, Georgia*

Treatment	*C. lagenarium* Plants emerged	*C. lagenarium* Plants diseased	*M. melonis* Plants emerged	*M. melonis* Plants diseased
	No.	per cent	No.	per cent
1. $HgCl_2$	132	1.5	97	6.2
2. Semesan[a]	157	23.6	90	43.3
3. 2% Ceresan[a]	167	16.8	95	21.1
4. Arasan[a]	164	18.9	88	26.1
5. Phygon[a]	159	16.4	107	19.6
6. Spergon[a]	159	28.3	98	26.5
7. Checks	153	43.1	94	42.6

[a] Dust treatments.

by weight; 6) Spergon (tetrachloro-para-benzoquinone), 1 part to 200 parts seed, by weight; 7) checks, seeds untreated.

The inoculated, treated seeds were planted in soil in a greenhouse bench. Three plantings of 250 seed per treatment were made of seed inoculated with *C. lagenarium* and 2 plantings of 150 seed per treatment were made of seed inoculated with *M. melonis*. Untreated, but inoculated, seed were planted as a check. Data were taken within the first 4 days after seedling infection appeared, to prevent secondary infections from being included in the records.

EXPERIMENTAL RESULTS. — Seeds inoculated with either *C. lagenarium* or *M. melonis* and planted in soil in a greenhouse, produced infected seedlings. Both pathogens produced similar symptoms in these seedlings. Lesions occurred on the young plant stems at the ground level, often girdling them and causing the death of the plants. Signs of the pathogens were commonly found in the lesions where ascervulae of *C. lagenarium* or pycnidia of *M. melonis* were easily observed with a hand lens. Seventy-five diseased seedlings were taken to the laboratory and the pathogens were reisolated without difficulty.

Other lots of inoculated seed were sent to the Watermelon Investigation Experiment Station at Leesburg, Florida; the Clemson College Truck Experiment Station at Charleston, South Carolina; and the Georgia Experiment Station at Experiment, Georgia.[3] Results obtained at these stations varied only slightly from those in Table 1.

Study of Table 1 shows that the relative effectiveness of the different seed treating materials was about the same for both pathogens. Bichloride of mercury was the most effective disinfectant used, and it was the only material used as a wet or dip treatment. This suggested that the other materials might be more effective if used in the form of solutions or suspensions. To test this, 3 representative materials from the first tests, plus Dithane D-14 (disodium ethylene bisdithiocarbamate) were tried. Seeds inoculated with *C. lagenarium* were treated for 5 minutes and planted without rinsing; 400 seeds from each treatment were planted.

[3] The author wishes to thank G. K. Parris, W. M. Epps, and B. B. Higgins for help and interest in this work.

TABLE 2.—*Infection of watermelon seedlings resulting from inoculated seed when each treatment was a 5-minute dip*

Treatment	Plants emerged	Plants diseased
	No.	per cent
1. $HgCl_2$, 1–1000[a]	234	2.1
2. Arasan, 1–125[a]	282	4.6
3. Dithane D-14, 1–100[a]	309	7.1
4. Spergon, 1–100[a]	280	35.7
5. Check, water soak	240	54.2

[a] Gm./cc., for dry materials; cc./cc., for liquids.

Tables 1 and 2 indicate that dip seed treatments are more effective than dust treatments. A comparison of untreated checks in Tables 1 and 2 shows that the lot of seed used for data of Table 2 contained a higher percentage of infected seed than that used for data of Table 1.

The percentage emergence of seedlings shown in Tables 1 and 2 is much lower than that of noninoculated seed lots. For noninoculated seed, emergence was 86 per cent, while the seedling emergence of checks in Tables 1 and 2 was 60–61 per cent, indicating the probability of pre-emergence damping off or seed rot in the latter.

Fruit invasion by C. lagenarium and M. melonis.— Seed treatment is usually based on the theory that surface-borne organisms are eradicated by the action of disinfestants. When a number of disinfestants are used and fail to eradicate the pathogen completely, then infection rather than infestation of the seed probably is involved.

A general opinion expressed by investigators is that *C. lagenarium* is a watermelon-rotting pathogen (7) and that a great part of the losses sustained by shippers is due to this fungus. Thus, it is sometimes assumed that the fungus can penetrate a melon and accomplish seed infection. Observations during the past 3 years do not support this assumption. Ripe melons which had lain in the field for 6 weeks after the normal harvesting period and which had become extensively encrusted with lesions due to *C. lagenarium* showed no sign of internal rotting. The lesions never exceeded a depth much over ¼ in., and the area beneath the surface was of a pithy appearance with a tendency to draw away from the remaining healthy rind. Some of these melons were opened in the laboratory and their seeds picked out with sterile forceps and plated on bean agar. Neither *C. lagenarium* nor any other fungus was recovered from such seeds.

Mycosphaerella melonis may cause fruit rot, but it is generally a foliage and vine disease. Wiant (10) reported that he had never found it causing rot in shipments of domestic melons, though he did observe it rotting melons in 1 shipment from Cuba.

Rotting of melons was found associated with *C. lagenarium* lesions in many cases, but invariably other fungi, accompanied by bacteria, were also found there.

TABLE 3.—*Infection of watermelon seedlings resulting from fermenting seed in C. lagenarium spore suspensions for 48 hours at 80–90°F.*

Source of inoculum	Seed lot	Percentage of seedlings infected
Leesburg, Florida[a]	1	54
Leesburg, Florida[a]	2	28
Leesburg, Florida[a]	3	43
Local	4	7
Local	5	5

[a] Isolates made from material received from G. K. Parris, Leesburg, Florida.

TABLE 4.—*Infection of watermelon seedlings resulting from fermenting seed in M. melonis spore suspensions for 48 hours at 80–90°F.*

Source of inoculum[a]	Seed lot	Percentage of seedlings infected
Leesburg, Florida	6	42
Auburn, Alabama	7	4
Ithaca, New York	8	0

[a] Isolates from material received from G. K. Parris, Leesburg, Florida; Urban Diener, Auburn, Alabama; C. W. Boothroyd, Ithaca, New York, respectively.

Fusarium spp. were the most common; *Sclerotium rolfsii* and *S. bataticola* were often found on the underside of the melons. It was not determined whether or not the bacteria generally found associated with the lesions could cause tissue breakdown alone. Attempts to isolate *C. lagenarium* from the deep lesions never succeeded.

Split melons are sometimes found in seed fields and are often harvested for seed along with sound fruit. Spattering rain or insects might introduce spores of either *C. lagenarium* or *M. melonis* into such melons where they would find congenial conditions for growth. A few growers have followed the practice of stabbing the melons of hard rind varieties with pitchforks 2 or 3 days before harvesting. This starts rind breakdown and makes seed extraction easier. This deliberate wounding also introduces many organisms, including *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis*, into the seed-bearing parts of the melons.

Small holes were punched through the rind of sound melons and spores of *C. lagenarium* introduced through the punctures. After 6 days, the melons were opened and the fungus was found to be growing extensively and sporulating abundantly. Fifty seeds saved from these inoculated melons produced 11 per cent infected seedlings when planted in soil in a greenhouse.

The seed saving processes seem to offer the most probable place and time for seed inoculation and infection. Gardner (6) observed in 1918 that the process of watermelon seed extraction offers ample opportunity for wholesale surface contamination of the seed. In the modern process, the melons are torn to pieces by machines. Pieces of infected vines and melons commonly go through the machines and, when this happens, the whole mass of seeds and pulp may be drenched by a spore suspension. The resulting seed mass with 20–30 per cent pulp is bagged or placed in vats for 24 hours or longer where fermentation is allowed to take place. This gives time for distintegration of pulp and makes for easier separation of pulp and seed in the washing process. During the seed harvesting process, plentiful inoculum of *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis* is often distributed through this favorable growth medium at suitable temperatures for fungus infection of the seed. Unfavorable pH, reduction of oxygen supply, or excessive competition from other organisms growing in the fermenting mass, may at times inhibit growth of pathogens. Chiu and Walker (4) showed that *M. melonis* grew over a wide pH range. Gardner (6) demonstrated that spore germination of *C. lagenarium* was retarded by reduced oxygen. Sheldon (8) proved that *C. lagenarium* grew well with reduced oxygen supply but sporulation did not take place. No information is available on the growth of these 2 fungi when in competition with other organisms.

Seed fermentation experiments.—Eight lots of seed, ranging from 2 to 8 lb. each, were used in this work. Plantings from all lots before inoculation gave only negative results for *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis*. Five lots were fermented with spore suspensions of *C. lagenarium* and 3 lots with spore suspensions of *M. melonis*. All lots were kept in the spore suspensions for 48 hours at summer room temperature (80–90°F.). Plantings after inoculation gave the results shown in Tables 3 and 4.

The data in Tables 3 and 4 show that isolates of *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis* varied greatly in virulence. Virulence varied with the location from which the isolate material came, age of the culture, and the host from which the isolate was obtained. It was noted that in several cases cultures of *C. lagenarium*, which were highly virulent when first isolated, lost much of their virulence after several transfers.

Attempts to reisolate pathogens from fermented seed.—Many attempts were made to reisolate *C. lagenarium* or *M. melonis* from seeds fermented in spore suspensions of these fungi, samples of which had produced high percentages of diseased seedlings. All attempts to reisolate *C. lagenarium* failed. *M. melonis* was recovered from 1 seed. Other organisms isolated in profusion from these seeds included *Fusarium* spp., *Helminthosporium* spp., *Sclerotium rolfsii*, *S. bataticola*, *Rhizopus* spp., *Aspergillus* spp., *Penicillium* spp., unidentified non-sporulating fungi, and bacteria. These results suggested that the *Colletotrichum* and *Mycosphaerella* might be outgrown and suppressed by more vigorous competitors in or on the seed. It seemed desirable to develop a technique which would eliminate the contaminants and allow the pathogens to grow freely if they had accomplished seed invasion.

Use of pure culture method in determining seed invasion by C. lagenarium and M. melonis.—Healthy melons were opened carefully to avoid external contamination. The seeds were picked out with sterile

TABLE 5.—*Infection of watermelon seeds inoculated with C. lagenarium or M. melonis and disinfected with sodium hypochlorite at 6-hour intervals*

Hours of incubation	*C. lagenarium*		*M. melonis*	
	No. of seeds tested	No. of seeds infected	No. of seeds tested	No. of seeds infected
6	11	0	9	0
12	17	0	9	4
18	17	0	9	7
24	17	4	9	5
30	17	8	9	7
36	17	9	9	9
42	17	11	9	8
48	17	15	9	9

forceps and placed in sterile culture dishes. The seeds were inoculated by mopping them with a swab which had been dipped in a heavy spore suspension of the pathogen. The inoculated seeds were incubated at summer room temperature. Every 6 hours the dishes were opened and a number of seeds removed. These were quickly dipped in 95 per cent alcohol and then placed in a 5.25 per cent sodium hypochlorite solution (Clorox) for 4 minutes. They were then plated on bean agar without washing and incubated for 7 days.

The data in Table 5 show that both *C. lagenarium* and *M. melonis* invaded the watermelon seeds and that the invasion was progressively greater with time. As invasion progressed, there came a time for each pathogen when the disinfectant used did not penetrate the seed deeply enough to inactivate it. This may be called the "critical invasion time". The critical invasion time for seed inoculated with *C. lagenarium* and kept under favorable conditions was 24 hours; for seed inoculated with *M. melonis*, it was 12 hours. The seeds showing infection produced typical colonies and sporulated profusely. No difficulty was experienced in reisolating the pathogen from any infected seed.

Extent of seed invasion by pathogenic fungi.—A short description of watermelon seed anatomy is given here for a better understanding of seed invasion. For more detail refer to Barber (1) and Fig. 1. The embryo and cotyledons are enclosed in a seed coat which is made up of several layers of different types of cells. The outer epidermis is composed of a layer of palisade cells and is 35 μ or less in thickness. Inside this lie several layers of sclerenchyma cells with thick, sinuous cell walls which are deeply pitted. Beneath these are layers of parenchyma, and finally the inner epidermis consisting of thin-walled cells.

The extent of seed invasion was determined by sectioning and staining, and by culturing parts of the seeds. Seeds that had been fermented for 48 hours in a spore suspension were hand sectioned, stained with cotton blue, and mounted in lactophenol. Mycelium was observed in the outer epidermis and layers of sclerenchyma, but it could not be determined whether or not this mycelium was that of a pathogen or of a saprophyte. The pure culture method was then used, and the seeds were incubated for 96 hours. This lengthening of the incubation period from 48 to 96 hours may seem unwarranted. It was not done to prove seed invasion but to obtain better material for study. However, some commercial melon seeds are actually subjected to 96 hours processing.

Seed coat invasion of watermelon seed inoculated with C. lagenarium and incubated for 96 hours.—The epidermis was heavily invaded by mycelium. In the sclerenchyma layers the mycelium was plentiful but not so abundant as in the epidermis. The mycelium was intracellular and of smaller diameter than that in the epidermis. It was of reduced diameter where it passed through the cell walls, thickening, as appresoria, against the cell walls where penetration was effected. Occasional strands of mycelium were observed penetrating the inner sclerenchyma layer and protruding into the parenchyma and inner epidermal layers.

Seed coat invasion of watermelon seed inoculated with M. melonis and incubated for 96 hours.—The epidermis was heavily invaded by mycelium. Occasional pycnidia were observed forming in the base of this layer against the outside of the sclerenchyma layers. The sclerenchyma layers were invaded by intracellular mycelium. Occasional sclerotial-like bodies or pycnidia were observed forming within the cells of these layers. Frequent strands of mycelium extended from the inner sclerenchyma into the parenchyma and inner-epidermal layers.

Cotyledon invasion by watermelon pathogens.—Hand-sectioning and staining of cotyledons was found to be unsatisfactory, so cultural methods were used to determine whether or not invasion occurred. Fifty seeds inoculated with *C. lagenarium* and 24 seeds inoculated with *M. melonis* were incubated 96 hours under pure culture conditions. In all cases the seed coat was removed and the undamaged cotyledons and embryos were surface sterilized for 2 minutes in 1 per cent sodium hypochlorite (1 part Clorox to 4 parts water). They were then plated on bean agar and incubated for 7 days. *C. lagenarium* failed to invade a single cotyledon, whereas *M. melonis* invaded 16 cotyledons.

DISCUSSION.—Seed treatments used in this investigation included materials generally recommended for watermelon seed in the Southeastern United States. Whereas some treatments were much better than others, none completely eradicated *C. lagenarium* or *M. melonis*. The fact that disinfecting materials gave better results when used as solutions or suspensions may be due to the sealing of the seed by the dried muscilagenous cuticle. This would give the invading pathogens a certain amount of protection. When wetted, the cuticle swells and becomes soft and probably more permeable, allowing greater penetration of the chemicals. Considering the work of Gardner (6) on dissemination of *C. lagenarium* spores and the spread of anthracnose from a few centers of infection in a field, it seems that complete exclusion or eradication of this fungus from watermelon seed would be

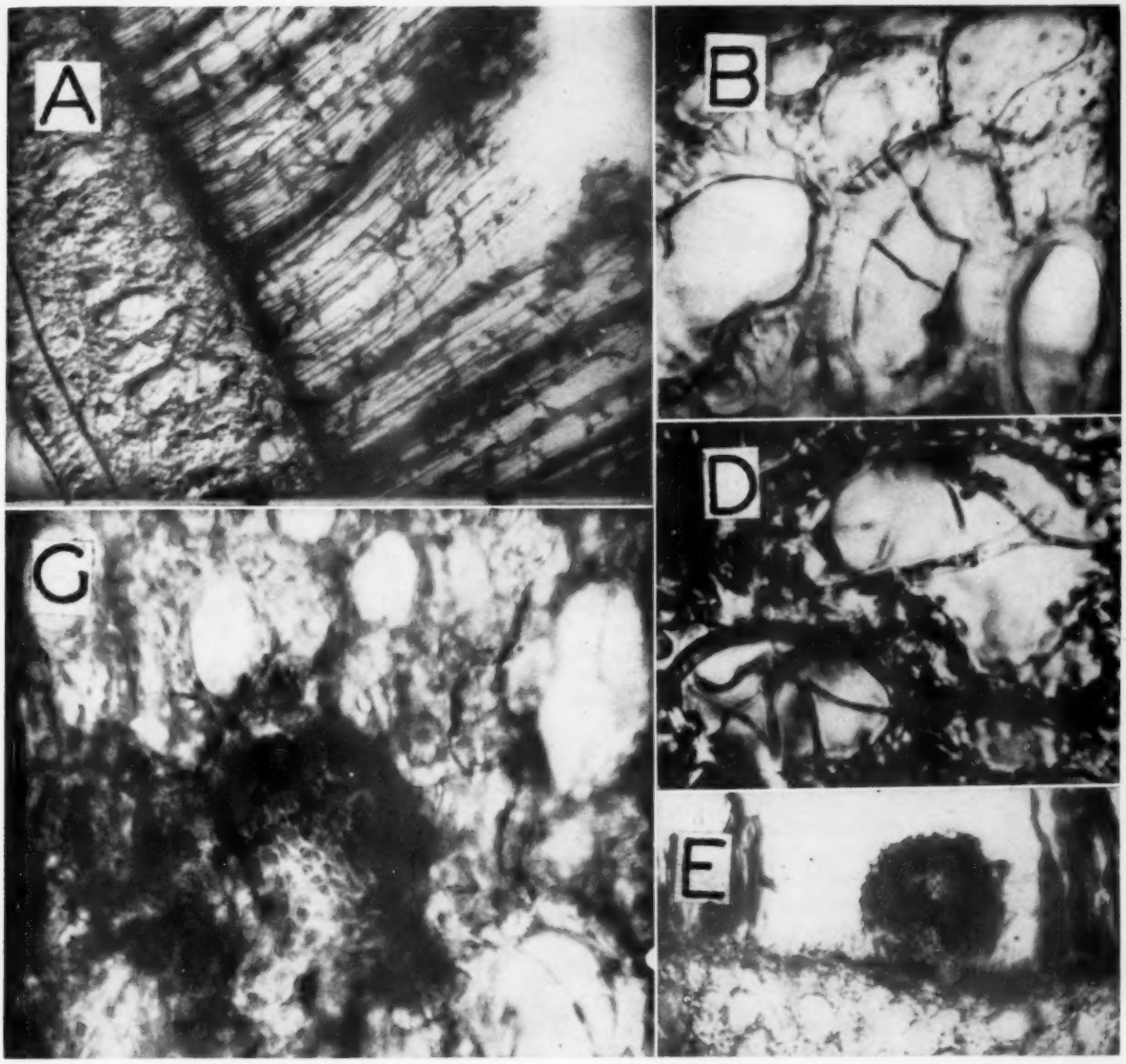


Fig. 1. Photomicrographs of cross sections of watermelon seed coat showing invasion by (A, B) *C. lagenarium* and (C–E) *M. melonis.* A) *C. lagenarium* mycelium throughout the epidermal and sclerenchyma layers; B) high power magnification of mycelium in sclerenchyma layer cells; C) *M. melonis* forming sclerotial like body in sclerenchyma cells; D) mycelium in sclerenchyma cells; E) pycnidium on sclerenchyma layer and at the base of the epidermal layer.

necessary to obtain control of the disease either through seed treatment or improved seed-saving procedure. The work reported here does not preclude the possibility of eradicating pathogens from watermelon seed by seed treatment. However, the fact that *C. lagenarium* may invade the watermelon seed coat to its innermost parts and that *M. melonis* may invade the seed coat and cotyledons and produce reproduction bodies within the seed coat, puts the problem of seed treatment in a new light. Proof has not been obtained that *C. lagenarium* never invades the cotyledons. Since mycelium is sometimes found in the parenchyma cells close to the cotyledons, it is possible that they may be invaded occasionally by *C. lagenarium.*

The procedures duplicated in this work are not necessarily typical of those practiced by all commercial seed producers, but the conditions created in the present experiments are often encountered in commercial seed processing. It is not claimed that seed producing 30–50 per cent diseased seedlings is often, or ever, produced by seed growers, though it may be. This report shows only that seed invasion may take place under existing practices and that seed infection is a source of new centers of disease in watermelon fields. A recognition of these facts and a correction of faulty practices should improve the watermelon seed situation. It should be possible to devise a

mechanical separator which would divide the seed from the pulp immediately after harvest.

Department of Plant Pathology
Georgia Coastal Plain Experiment Station
Tifton, Georgia

LITERATURE CITED

1. Barber, Kate G. 1909. Comparative histology of fruits and seeds of certain species of Cucurbitaceae. Bot. Gaz. **47**: 263-310.
2. Butler, E. J., and S. G. Jones. 1949. Plant pathology. Macmillan. p. 647-649.
3. Chiu, W. F., and J. C. Walker. 1949. Morphology and variability of cucurbit black-rot fungus. Jour. Agr. Res. [U.S.] **78**: 81-102.
4. Chiu, W. F., and J. C. Walker. 1949. Physiology and pathogenicity of the cucurbit black-rot fungus. Jour. Agr. Res. [U.S.] **78**: 589-615.
5. Ellis, D. E. 1953. Cucurbit diseases of North Carolina and their control. N. C. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bul. 380.
6. Gardner, M. W. 1918. Anthracnose of cucurbits. U. S. D. A. Bul. 727.
7. Parris, G. K. 1952. Diseases of watermelons. Fla. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bul. 491.
8. Sheldon, J. L. 1904. Diseases of melons and cucumbers. W. Va. Univ. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bul. 94.
9. Walker, J. C. 1952. Diseases of vegetable crops. McGraw-Hill. p. 194-199.
10. Wiant, J. S. 1945. Mycosphaerella black-rot of cucurbits. Jour. Agr. Res. [U.S.] **71**: 193-213.

CHEMOTHERAPEUTIC ACTIVITY OF UNSUBSTITUTED HETEROCYCLIC COMPOUNDS[1]

David Davis[2], Chien-Pen Lo[3], and A. E. Dimond

SUMMARY

Unsubstituted heterocycles were tested as chemotherapeutants for control of Fusarium wilt of tomato. Neither 5-membered heterocycles nor 5-membered heterocycles condensed with 1 benzene nucleus were chmotherapeutic. However, 5-membered rings condensed with 2 benezene rings significantly reduced disease. Oxygen, sulfur, and carbon were interchangeable in the 5-position as indicated by the chemotherapeutic activity of dibenzofuran, dibenzothiophene, and fluorene. The nitrogen analogue, carbazole, was not chemotherapeutic but could be reactivated with an alkyl substituent on the nitrogen. Opening the carbon to carbon bond between the 2 benezene nuclei generally resulted in a loss of activity.

Six-membered rings whether or not condensed with benzene were chemotherapeutically inactive.

The chemotherapeutic activity of benzothiazole and substituted benzothiazole compounds (4) suggest that other heterocyclic compounds might be useful in control of Fusarium wilt of tomato. So that chemical structure could be related more easily to biological activity, the investigation was confined to compounds with restricted differences. Accordingly, only unsubstituted heterocycles were examined for chemotherapeutic activity. This limited the differences among compounds to a) type of heteroatom, i.e., oxygen, sulfur, and nitrogen, b) number of heteroatoms per molecule, c) 5 vs. 6-membered rings and d) condensation with benzene rings.

Methods and materials.—Chemotherapeutic activity was measured on the Fusarium wilt disease of tomato. Bonny Best tomato plants (*Lycopersicon esculentum* Mill.) were grown in sand culture supplemented with 50 ml. of inorganic nutrient applied 3 times per week. At approximately the 6-leaf stage, 10 applications of 50 ml. of an aqueous solution of chemotherapeutant was applied over a 2-week period to the sand culture. Chemicals were applied at concentrations non-phytotoxic to tomato plants. The non-phytotoxic dose was determined by placing tomato seedlings, in the 2-leaf stage, in amber vials containing approximately 10 ml. of the chemical. Previous experience indicated that concentrations higher than ¼ the maximum dose non-phytotoxic to tomato seedlings were generally injurious to the tomato plants in the final Fusarium assay. Accordingly, most of the tomato plants in the final assay were treated with one ¼ the maximum dose non-phytotoxic to the tomato seedlings. At the conclusion of the treatment period (2 weeks) the plants were uprooted and the roots dipped in a bud cell suspension of *Fusarium oxysporum* f. *lycopersici*. Inoculum was prepared by growing the parasite on an aerated casamino acid nutrient medium. Approximately 2 weeks after inoculation, disease indices were determined. A detailed description of the chemotherapy assay and the method of disease analysis has been described by Dimond et al (5). In vitro fungitoxicity was determined by measuring growth of *F. oxysporum* f. *lycopersici* on Czapek's nutrient broth supplemented with microelements and autoclaved for 15 minutes at 15 lb. pressure. The culture was incubated 8 days at room temperature. The mycelium was then washed with distilled water and acetone (to remove the water

[1] Accepted for pubulication July 15, 1954.
We wish to thank Miss Barbara Wooding for her technical assistance.
The research reported here was done in cooperation with the Crop Protection Institute.
[2] Plant Pathologist, Crop Protection Institute.
[3] Research Chemist, Rohm and Haas Company.

TABLE 1.—*Chemotherapeutic activity of 5-membered unsubstituted heterocycles in the Fusarium wilt disease assay*

Compound	Concentration x10^{-3} M	Chemotherapeutic Activity Vascular Index
Thiophene	6.0	0.64
Pyrrole	0.09	0.69
Thiazole	6.0	0.68
Imidazole	0.75	0.83
1,2,4,-Triazole	0.90	0.56
Benzothiophene	0.375	0.56
Indole	0.36	0.63
Benzoxazole	0.19	0.67
Benzothiadiazole	0.23	0.64
Benzimidazole	0.19	0.48
Benzotriazole	0.75	0.15
Dibenzofuran	1.5	0.01
Dibenzothiophene	1.5	0.00
Carbazole	1.5	0.42
Check	——	0.57

insoluble chemotherapeutants) and dried in an oven at 80°F. for 24 hours.

RESULTS.—Five-membered unsubstituted heterocycles were not chemotherapeutic. Thus, thiophene, pyrrole, thiazole, imidazole, and 1,2,4-triazole did not reduce disease symptoms in plants infected with *F. oxysporum* f. *lycopersici* (Table 1). Compounds resulting from the condensation of these heterocycles with 1 benzene ring failed with but 2 exceptions, benzothiazole (4) and benzotriazole, to reduce disease symptoms. Benzothiophene, indole, benzimidazole, benzoxazole, and benzothiadiazole were ineffective as chemotherapeutants (Table 1). However, thiophene and furan condensed with 2 benzene rings to form dibenzothiophene and dibenzofuran, respectively, were active as chemotherapeutants (Table 1). Fluorene, the aromatic hydrocarbon analogue of dibenzothiophene and dibenzofuran, was likewise chemotherapeutic (Table 4). In contrast, carbazole, the nitrogen analogue, was without significant activity (Table 1). Foliage application of dibenzofuran, dibenzothiophene, and fluorene were not chemotherapeutic.

Opening the carbon to carbon bond between the 2 benzene nuclei generally resulted in a loss of chemotherapeutic activity. Diphenyl ether, diphenyl sulfide, and diphenylmethane did not reduce disease significantly. Only diphenylamine produced a chemotherapeutic effect (Table 2).

Six-membered unsubstituted heterocycles were not chemotherapeutic whether or not condensed with ben-

TABLE 2.—*Chemotherapeutic activity of diphenyl compounds in the Fusarium wilt assay*

Compound	Concentration x10^{-3} M	Chemotherapeutic Activity Vasular Index
Diphenyl ether	0.09	0.52
Diphenyl sulfide	0.08	0.77
Diphenylmethane	0.72	0.37
Diphenylamine	0.09	0.09
Check	——	0.61

TABLE 3.—*Chemotherapeutic activity of 6-membered unsubstituted heterocycles in the Fusarium wilt assay*

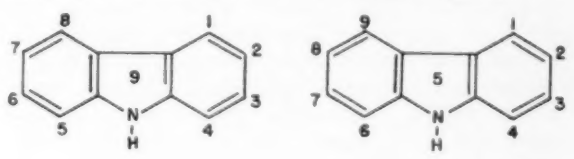
Compound	Concentration x10^{-3} M	Chemotherapeutic Activity Vascular Index
Pyridine	3	0.67
sym-Trithiane	1.5	0.73
Quinoline	0.135	0.65
Isoquinoline	0.09	0.31
Acridine	0.04	0.48
Benzo [f] quinoline	0.006	0.51
Phenazine	0.01	0.76
Thianthrene	0.75	0.53
Phenothiazine	0.09	0.52
Phenoxathiin	0.18	0.54
Check	——	0.57

zene. With the possible exception of isoquinoline, none of the materials listed (Table 3) reduced disease.

The anomalous behaviour of carbazole in contrast to the striking chemotherapeutic potency of dibenzofuran, dibenzothiophene, and fluorene was considered worthy of further investigation. Carbazole differs from its oxygen, sulfur, and carbon analogues in one important respect; the melting point of carbazole is considerably higher than its analogues (Table 4). The high melting point is indicative of association of molecules through hydrogen bonding. Molecular aggregation could result in a structural unit which is too large for penetration of a cell membrane. To test the hypothesis that molecular aggregation is responsible for the inactivity of carbazole, a N-methylated derivative, 5-methylcarbazole[4] was assayed for chemotherapeutic activity. Methylation prevented hydrogen bonding, and accordingly reduced the melting point. The N-methylated carbazole behaved as predicted, i.e., it was able to penetrate the host (as indicated by its high phytotoxicity) and produce a marked chemotherapeutic effect at non-phytotoxic levels. Likewise, a cyanoethyl substitution in the 5-position of carbazole reduced the melting point and produced a chemotherapeutic response (Table 4).

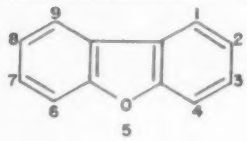
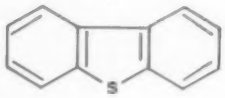
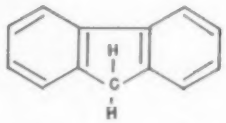
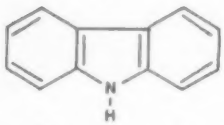
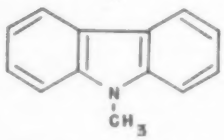
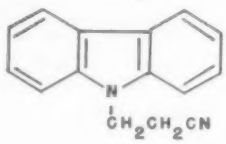
The chemotherapeutically active heterocycles are non-fungitoxic to the parasite in vitro. 5-Cyanoethylcarbazole at higher concentration appeared to stimulate growth. These materials are apparently not chemotherapeutic by virtue of inherent fungitoxic properties (Table 4). Although the chemotherapeutants are relatively nonphytotoxic, they do characteristically cause

[4] According to The Naming and Indexing of Chemical Compounds by Chemical Abstracts (8), carbazole is numbered as shown in I. The alternate number system II is used throughout this article to stress the analogy of carbazole with dibenzofuran and dibenzothiophene.



II

TABLE 4.—*Chemotherapeutic and fungicidal activity of 5-membered heterocycles condensed with 2 molecules of benzene*

Compound	Structure	Melting Point C°	Chemotherapeutic Activity Concentration $\times 10^{-3}$ M	Chemotherapeutic Activity Vascular Index	Fungicidal Activity Concentration p.p.m.	Fungicidal Activity Mycelial weight mg.
Dibenzofuran		87	0.25	0.00	500	53
			0.12	0.04	100	53
			0.06	0.27	10	50
Dibenzothiophene		98	0.12	0.00	500	65
			0.06	0.06	100	67
			0.03	0.53	10	57
Fluorene		116	0.12	0.01	500	73
			0.06	0.04	100	52
			0.03	0.29	10	46
Carbazole		246	2.50	0.30	1000	105
			1.25	0.56	500	90
			0.62	0.34	100	85
			0.31	0.69		
5-Methylcarbazole		87	0.04	0.02	500	94
			0.02	0.07	100	100
			0.01	0.25	10	103
5-Cyanoethylcarbazole		155	1.13	0.02	500	143
			0.56	0.06	100	76
			0.28	0.04	10	70
Check			—	0.79	—	57

defoliation of the tomato host's lowermost leaves. This suggests that the chemotherapeutants do affect the host's biochemical processes.

The chemotherapeutic activity of benzotriazole (Table 1) is probably related to its plant growth regulating properties (3). Benzotriazole breaks apical dominance in tomato plants and causes fasciation of the newly formed leaves. The affected leaves have elongated petioles and a reduced number of leaflets per leaf.

DISCUSSION.—The chemotherapeutic activity of unsubstituted heterocycles is, with but a few exceptions, limited to 5-membered rings condensed with 2 benzene rings. Furthermore, oxygen, sulfur, carbon, and substituted nitrogen are interchangeable in the 5-position without a concurrent loss of chemotherapeutic potency. The equivalent biological activity is not unexpected if the similarity in electron arrangement of the interchangeable atoms is considered. First, oxygen, sulfur, carbon, and nitrogen have their valencies arranged in a tetrahedral geometry. Second, oxygen, sulfur, and the hydrides of carbon and nitrogen, $-CH_2-$ and $-NH-$, respectively, have the same number of covalent bonds. Friedman (6) has grouped O, S, $-CH_2-$, and $-NH-$ into a class of bio-isosteres based on the fact that they have the same number of covalent bonds and are interchanged in many biological reactions. Burtner and Lehmann (1) have in fact shown that the dibenzofuran and dibenzothiophene analogues of the anesthetic β-diethylaminoethyl carbazole-2-carboxylate, produce a similar biological response in rat cornea.

In evaluating the mode of action of fungicides, Rich and Horsfall (8) have divided certain fungitoxic molecules into toxic and lipoid moieties. They have shown that the expression of fungitoxicity is influenced by the nature of the lipoid substituent on the toxiphore. Conceivably, the 5-membered rings in dibenzofuran and its analogues may be the toxiphores whereas the 2 benzene nuclei may merely impart the proper lipoid balance for cell permeation. However, the evidence suggests that this mechanism is not of primary importance. The chemotherapeutic potency of furan and thiophene was not enhanced by lipoid soluble alkyl substituents.

The contrasting chemotherapeutic potency of carba-

zole and of N-substituted carbazoles may be due to the cell permeating qualities of the molecules as influenced by their differences in molecular volume. The role of molecular volume in cell permeation has been established (7). Carbazole, as indicated by its high melting point, probably occurs in molecular aggregates due to hydrogen bonding. In contrast, the lower melting point N-substituted carbazoles presumably do not form molecular aggregates. They may produce a chemotherapeutic effect because the structural units are small enough to permeate the cell membrane. Accordingly, the physical aspects of the compound can be of paramount importance.

Two lines of evidence are available for interpreting the mechanism of action of dibenzofuran and its analogues. First, neither dibenzofuran, dibenzothiophene, fluorene, nor N-substituted carbazole are fungitoxic to *F. oxysporum* f. *lycopersici* in vitro, second, dibenzofuran and its analogues do effect the host's biochemical process, as manifested by chlorosis and eventual loss of the lowermost leaves. Non-fungitoxic compounds with growth regulating effects do induce resistance to Fusarium wilt of tomato (3). The evidence obtained from these earlier investigations indicated that the plant growth regulators produced a chemotherapeutic response by altering the metabolism of the host in a direction unfavorable for disease development. Since dibenzofuran and its analogues do resemble the plant growth regulators as chemotherapeutants, in that they are poor fungitoxicants and partially modify the host's physiology, it is tentatively hypothesized that they reduce disease by producing changes in the host's biochemical process rather than by direct fungitoxic action.

Department of Plant Pathology and Botany
The Connecticut Agricultural Experiment Station
New Haven 4, Connecticut

LITERATURE CITED

1. Burtner, R. R., and G. L. Lehmann. 1940. Heterocyclic local anesthetics. Carbazole, dibenzofuran and dibenzothiophene derivatives. Jour. Amer. Chem. Soc. **62**: 527-532.
2. Crane, E. J., ed. 1945. II. Subject index. Introduction, with a key and discussion of the naming of chemical compounds for indexing. Chem. Abstr. **39**: 5867-5951.
3. Davis, D., and A. E. Dimond. 1953. Inducing disease resistance with plant growth-regulators. Phytopathology **43**: 137-140.
4. Dimond, A. E., and D. Davis. 1953. The chemotherapeutic activity of benzothiazole and related compounds for Fusarium wilt of tomato. Phytopathology **43**: 43-44.
5. Dimond, A. E., D. Davis, E. M. Stoddard, and R. A. Chapman. 1952. Plant chemotherapy as evaluated by the Fusarium wilt assay on tomato. Conn. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bul. **557**: 1-82.
6. Friedman, H. L. 1951. Influence of isosteric replacements upon biological activity. First Symposium on Chemical-Biological Correlation. The Chemical-Biological Coordination Center of the National Research Council. Publication **206**: 295-357.
7. Höber, R. 1945. Physical Chemistry of Cells and Tissues. The Blakiston Company, Philadelphia. 676 p.
8. Rich, S., and J. G. Horsfall. 1952. The relation between fungitoxicity, permeation, and lipid solubility. Phytopathology **42**: 457-460.

EFFECT OF THE STING NEMATODE ON EXPRESSION OF FUSARIUM WILT IN COTTON[1]

Q. L. Holdeman and T. W. Graham[2]

SUMMARY

Greenhouse tests were initiated using the sting nematode and the cotton fusarium wilt fungus. Both fusarium resistant and susceptible cotton varieties were planted in the following treatments: 1) soil with sting nematode, 2) soil with sting nematode plus fusarium, 3) soil with fusarium, and 4) control soil free of sting nematode and fusarium. The resistant cotton succumbed to wilt only when the sting nematode and fusarium were present in combination. The susceptible variety showed a greater percentage of wilt than the resistant variety. With fusarium alone, there was no wilt on the resistant variety and a very low percentage of wilt on the susceptible variety.

Numerous statements in the literature indicate that root knot nematodes, *Meloidogyne* spp., and the meadow nematode, *Pratylenchus* sp. influence the severity of the fusarium wilts of cotton and other crops, and also of other soil-borne fungus diseases. Such statements are based on observation (2,3,10,17), on breeding work (11,14), and on results from soil fumigation (8,12,13,15,16). Direct evidence of the importance of nematodes as a factor in the severity of fusarium wilt of cotton has not been presented.

The early laboratory work is not conclusive. Arndt and Christie (1) concluded that the addition of *Aphlenchoides parietinus, Aphelenchus avenae, Cepha-*

[1] Accepted for Publication August 12, 1954.
Technical contribution No. 218, South Carolina Agricultural Experiment Station. Cooperative investigation; South Carolina Agr. Exp. Sta. and the Field Crops Research Branch, A.R.S., U.S.D.A.

[2] Respectively, Assoc. Plant Pathologist, S.C. Agr. Exp. Sta. and Pathologist, Field Crops Research Branch, A.R.S., U.S.D.A., Pee Dee Exp. Sta., Florence, S. C.

lobus elongatus, and *Acrobeles butschlii* to cultures did not influence the amount of cotton wilt in greenhouse trials. McClellan and Christie (7), in studying root knot nematodes and fusarium wilts of gladiolus, tomato, and squash, concluded that root knot nematodes had very little effect on the incidence of infection by fusarium. Recently, Sasser, et al, (9), have shown that root knot nematodes affect the expression of black shank on tobacco.

As fusarium wilt of cotton became widely distributed and resistant cottons were widely grown, varieties were found to be resistant in some locations but not in others. Wilds[3] attributed some of the increased susceptibility of resistant varieties to damage caused by root knot nematodes. However, an explanation was lacking for the occurrence of wilt in a field where "there was no evidence of nematode." Based on the behavior of certain varieties at 3 different locations in South Carolina, he postulated 3 different pathogenic races of the cotton wilt fusarium which he designated as Hartsville, Sumter, and Manning wilts. Although this postulation seemed to be logical at the time, supporting evidence has not been presented.

The authors found the sting nematodes in 1 of the fields formerly used by Wilds on which he postulated the race of "Manning wilt." It is suggested that the situation Wilds encountered was not a response of cotton varieties to races of the cotton wilt fusarium but a response to a fusarium wilt-nematode complex involving different nematodes or combinations of nematodes.

Prior to 1951, there was no evidence that ectoparasitic nematodes were involved in the fusarium wilt-nematode relationship. Preliminary experiments by the authors (6) demonstrated that the resistant cotton, Coker 100 WR, was susceptible to wilt when the sting nematode was present. Since other parasitic nematodes were present in these experiments, further work was necessary to determine whether the sting nematode alone was capable of affecting the severity of fusarium wilt in the presence of fusarium.

MATERIALS AND METHODS. — Sting nematodes (*Belonolaimus gracilis* Steiner, 1949) were removed from infested field soil by Christie and Perry's technique (4). To establish soil cultures, the sting nematodes were picked up singly and transferred to a drop of water on a hollow slide for confirmation of their identity. Twenty nematodes were collected in each drop of water, then were washed from the slide and poured around oat and soybean seeds planted in pots of autoclaved soil. Several cultures were established using 100 nematodes per culture. Non-infested pots of autoclaved soil were also seeded with oat and soybean seeds. Both lots of soil were handled in the same manner throughout. As nematode populations increased, each soil culture was handled and increased separately by mixing infested soil with additional autoclaved soil and reseeding[4].

When a sufficient amount of nematode-infested soil was obtained, the 2 lots of soil, nematode infested and non-nematode infested, were subdivided and repotted. Half of each lot of soil was infested with fusarium (*F. oxysporum* Schlecht. f *vasinfectum* (Atk.) Snyder & Hansen), as described below, giving the following treatments: 1) soil with sting nematode, 2) soil with sting nematode plus fusarium, 3) soil with fusarium, and 4) control soil free of sting nematode and fusarium.

Eight 6-inch pots in each of these treatments were seeded as follows: 4 pots to the resistant cotton variety, Coker 100 WR, and 4 pots to the susceptible variety, Hurley's Rowden, after which they were transferred to a greenhouse.

Separate tests were initiated on different days, January 16, 23, and 24, 1953, using different sources of the cotton wilt fusarium to prepare inoculum. For Test 1, 3 mass isolates, isolated from wilted Coker 100 WR cotton collected from 3 separate sting nematode infested fields, were grown for 3 days in liquid media[5]. Immediately before seeding, 100 ml. of the mixed inoculum from 3 flasks was added at a level 1 in. below the soil surface to each pot in treatments 2 and 3. For Test 2, a pathogenic isolate[6] was grown on sterilized wheat seeds for 1 week. The pots were infested by adding a teaspoon of inoculum and seeded as in Test 1. For Test 3, a second isolate was grown on liquid media and handled as described for Test 1. The nematode population in each pot was checked at the beginning and the end of each experiment.

After the cotton seedlings emerged, they were thinned to 10 plants per pot. Records of the number of plants showing external symptoms of wilt were taken. The experiments were terminated 70 days after seeding.

RESULTS.—The data from the 3 tests are in Table 1. Where fusarium was used as inoculum, the percentage of wilted plants of the resistant variety was zero throughout, even though the fusarium isolates used were isolated from wilted plants of the resistant variety. Furthermore, an examination of the stem of each plant revealed no internal symptoms. With the susceptible variety, the percentage of plants showing wilt symptoms was 12.5, 0.0, and 2.5, respectively, for the 3 tests. Where the combination sting nematode-fusarium inoculum was used, the percentage of wilted plants was 80.0, 41.6, and 57.5 for the resistant variety, and 87.5, 52.5, and 95.0 for the susceptible variety.

When soil with the sting nematode alone was used, a trace of wilt occurred in only 2 cases: 5.0 per cent of

[3] Wilds, G. J. 1937. Cotton wilt, a national problem. Coker's Seed Catalogue. Spring 1937. Coker's Pedigreed Seed Co., Hartsville, S. C.

[4] Fungi parasitic on the sting nematode had been encountered in earlier attempts to increase single species cultures; therefore, the different cultures were not bulked to form a uniform population before initiating the experiments.

[5] One dried Fleischmann's yeast cake and 1 bouillon cube per liter of water.

[6] Two different isolates, originating from single spores, tested for pathogenicity, were obtained through the courtesy of Dr. G. M. Armstrong, Clemson Agricultural College, Clemson, S. C.

TABLE 1.—*Relation of the sting nematode to the occurrence of cotton wilt in greenhouse cultures*

Variety and Treatment	Percentage of plants showing external symptoms of wilt[a] Test 1	Test 2	Test 3
Coker 100 WR			
1. Nematode	0.0	0.0	2.5
2. Nematode + fusarium	80.0	41.6[b]	57.5
3. Fusarium	0.0	0.0	0.0
4. Control	0.0	0.0	0.0
Hurley's Rowden			
1. Nematode	5.0	0.0	0.0
2. Nematode + fusarium	87.5	52.5	95.0
3. Fusarium	12.5	0.0	2.5
4. Control	0.0	0.0	0.0

[a] Final readings, 70 days after seeding.
[b] In 2 pots the plant stand was 7 and 9 plants.

the plants of the susceptible variety in Test 1, and 2.5 per cent of the resistant variety in Test 3. The former was probably due to contamination by splashing water, the latter to seed-borne infection. Plants in the control showed no symptoms of wilt.

DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS.—The sting nematode causes severe damage to cotton. It inhibits the development of root tips and causes root decay (5, Fig. 1). In the authors' preliminary experiments (6), other parasitic nematodes were present throughout and caused considerable damage to roots in pots which were infested with Fusarium but were free of the sting nematode; nevertheless, the resistant cotton showed no evidence of fusarium wilt. The exact way in which the sting nematode affects resistance has not been determined. The experience in the preliminary experiments would indicate that for resistant cottons, it is not simply the damaging of the cortex of the root and affording a point of entry for the pathogenic fungus. The results of the present work clearly indicate that the sting nematode, *Belonolaimus gracilis*, greatly facilitates the development of fusarium wilt in both susceptible and resistant cotton plants.

SOUTH CAROLINA AGRICULTURAL EXPERIMENT STATION
FLORENCE, SOUTH CAROLINA

LITERATURE CITED

1. ARNDT, C. H., AND J. R. CHRISTIE. 1937. The comparative role of certain nematodes and fungi in the etiology of damping off, or soreshin, of cotton. Phytopathology **27**: 569-572.
2. ATKINSON, G. F. 1892. Some diseases of cotton. Alabama Agr. Exp. Sta. Bul. 41.
3. BARKER, H. D. 1938. Relation of nematodes to wilt. (Abs.) Assoc. Southern Agr. Workers, Proc. **39**: 147.
4. CHRISTIE, J. R., AND V. G. PERRY. 1951. Removing nematodes from soil. Proc. Helminth. Soc. of Washington **18**: 106-108.
5. GRAHAM, T. W., AND Q. L. HOLDEMAN. 1953. The sting nematode Belonolaimus gracilis Steiner: a parasite on cotton and other crops in South Carolina. Phytopathology **43**: 434-439.
6. HOLDEMAN, Q. L., AND T. W. GRAHAM. 1952. The association of the sting nematode with some persistent cotton wilt spots in northeastern South Carolina. (Abs.) Phytopathology **42**: 283-284.
7. MCCLELLAN, W. D., AND J. R. CHRISTIE. 1949. Incidence of Fusarium infection as affected by root-knot nematodes. Phytopathology **39**: 568-571.
8. MEULI, L. J., AND A. W. SWEZEY. 1949. Soil fumigation for the control of sweet potato black rot. Down to Earth **5**(3): 2-4.
9. SASSER, J. N., H. R. POWERS, JR., AND G. B. LUCAS. 1953. The effect of root knot nematodes (Meloidogyne spp.) on the expression of black shank resistance in tobacco. (Abs.) Phytopathology **43**: 483.
10. SMITH, A. L. 1940. Distribution and relation of meadow nematode, Pratylenchus pratensis, to fusarium wilt of cotton in Georgia. (Abs.) Phytopathology **30**: 710.
11. SMITH, A. L. 1941. The reaction of cotton varieties to fusarium wilt and root-knot nematode. Phytopathology **31**: 1099-1107.
12. SMITH, A. L. 1948. Control of cotton wilt and nematodes with a soil fumigant. Phytopathology **38**: 943-947.
13. SMITH, A. L. 1949. Soil fumigation for the control of cotton wilt and nematodes. Down to Earth **4**(3): 12-13.
14. SMITH, A. L., AND J. B. DICK. 1952. The inheritance of resistance to fusarium wilt in upland and Sea Island cotton. (Abs.) Phytopathology **42**: 287-288.
15. TAYLOR, A. L., H. D. BARKER, AND P. H. KIME. 1940. Further observations on the nematode-fusarium-wilt experiments at Lumberton, North Carolina. (Abs.) Phytopathology **30**: 710.
16. TAYLOR, A. L., H. D. BARKER, AND O. P. OWENS. 1939. Preliminary report on cotton wilt-nematode experiments at Lumberton, North Carolina. (Abs.) Phytopathology **29**: 752.
17. TISDALE, W. B. 1931. Development of strains of cigar wrapper tobacco resistant to black shank (Phytophthora nicotianae Breda de Hann). Florida Agr. Exp. Sta. Bul. 226.

ISOLATES OF CHAETOMIUM THAT PROTECT OATS FROM HELMINTHOSPORIUM VICTORIAE[1]

Martin Tveit[2] and M. B. Moore[3]

SUMMARY

Chaetomium isolated from oat seeds produced in Brazil, S. A., was antagonistic to various genera of fungi and bacteria in agar culture. The Chaetomium also protected seedlings of oats grown from seed, either naturally or artificially infected with *Helminthosporium victoriae*, from damage by this parasite. This protective effect was more pronounced at low and moderate temperatures than at high temperatures, but was evidenced at all temperatures and under all conditions tested, including nonsterile soil. Both *H. victoriae* and Chaetomium survived for more than 3 months in soil that was alternately moist and dry and in which several generations of oat seedlings were grown, and the protective effect of Chaetomium persisted throughout this time. This suggests that once certain strains of Chaetomium are established in the soil they may continue to protect oat seedlings from infection by *H. victoriae* for a considerable length of time, under a variety of environmental conditions, and in the presence of a variety of other microflora.

The pathogenicity of some soil fungi is influenced greatly by associated microflora (1, 2, 4, 6, 7). Organic or green manures have been used to alter microbiological balance in the soil and to reduce loss from cotton root rot (5). *Bacillus subtilis* has completely protected barley plants from *Helminthosporium sativum* in steamed soil and has greatly reduced infection in field soil (1). Presumably competition for essential nutrients, antibiosis, and parasitism all play a part in determining relationships among microorganisms in soil and disease hazards for a crop plant. The present work deals with the antagonistic effects of Chaetomium strains, or their products, on root-rot organisms.

MATERIALS AND METHODS.—*Source and identity of the Chaetomiums.*—In more or less routine isolations of fungi from oat seed produced in Brazil, S. A.,[4] Chaetomium was obtained frequently. Some of the cultures of Chaetomium strongly inhibited other fungi, such as Helminthosporium and Fusarium, growing from nearby seeds on the same plate. A number of cultures of Chaetomium were isolated and separated into 3 general groups, A, B, and C, on the basis of cultural characteristics. Dr. J. Walton Grovers, Senior Mycologist, Canadian Department of Agriculture, identified type B as *C. globosum* Kze, and type C as *C. cochliodes* Palliser. The species to which type A belonged could not be determined because type A soon lost ability to fruit in culture.

Tests of antagonism in agar plates.—Isolates of Chaetomium were grown at room temperature on nonacid potato-dextrose agar in Petri plates. When the cultures covered more than ½ the diameter of the plates, plugs, 5 mm. in diameter, of agar and fungus were removed and placed on test plates in which the agar had been inoculated at several locations with fungi, or had been seeded with bacteria that were added to the cooled agar before the plates were poured. The criterion of relative amount of inhibition was the width of the clear zone around the plug of Chaetomium.

Tests with seedlings in soil.—Inoculum of *Helminthosporium victoriae* and of Chaetomium was increased by growing the fungi for 5–10 days in potato-dextrose broth in Erlenmeyer flasks. One hundred ml. of medium were used per 250-ml. flask, and the cultures incubated at room temperature. Just prior to application of this to the soil, 400 ml. of sterile water were added to the 100 ml. of broth and fungus from each flask and this mixture was comminuted in a Waring blendor. One hundred ml. of each fungus suspension (total of 200 ml.) were added to the soil in each pot, at the level at which the seeds were to be planted, the seeds were added, and covered with 1 in. of soil. Four-in. pots were used, and 30 seeds were planted in each of 2 pots. Controls were treated in the same way except that the suspension of the inoculum was autoclaved before use.

When the tests involved sterile soil, the soil and pots were autoclaved just before the tests were made. The soil of the greenhouse bench was drenched with a 1:300 solution of formaldehyde, covered with heavy paper, and the pots set on this paper.

Unless otherwise stated, the seed used was a high grade lot of Vicland oats free of *Helminthosporium victoriae* and, so far as could be determined by isolations on agar and by emergence tests in the greenhouse, free of other fungus parasites also. To determine the effect of *H. victoriae* on the stand, the soil in the pots was inoculated with this fungus alone; to determine the effect of Chaetomium on the pathogenicity of *H. victoriae*, the soil in the pots was inoculated with both fungi at the same time. Non-inoculated controls were used in all tests unless otherwise specified. Additional details of procedure are given where the specific tests are described.

RESULTS.—*Inhibition by Chaetomium of bacteria and fungi in culture.*—Typical inhibition of *Helminthosporium pedicillatum* by Chaetomium is shown in Figure 1. Of the various fungi tested for sensitivity to

[1] Accepted for publication July 12, 1954.
Paper No. 3156—Scientific Journal Series, Minnesota Agricultural Exp. Station.

[2] Formerly Research Assistant in Plant Pathology, Dept. of Plant Pathology and Botany, University of Minnesota.

[3] Instructor of Plant Pathology, Dept. of Plant Pathology and Botany, University of Minnesota.

[4] Seed sent by Mr. José A. de Mattos, Parada Experimental, Bage, Rio Grande do Sul.

FIG. 1. Antibiotic effect of Chaetomium (3 colonies near the periphery) upon Helminthosporium pedicellatum.

the antibiotic produced by Chaetomium, the most sensitive appeared to be species of Helminthosporium, Fusarium, Alternaria, and Rhizoctonia. Mucor and Trichoderma were not inhibited until actually in contact with the mycelium of Chaetomium. Chaetomium proved to be strongly antagonistic to all the bacteria tested. These included *Erwinia carotovora*, the cause of soft rot of potatoes and other vegetables, and several unidentified but different kinds of bacteria isolated from plant parts and miscellaneous materials.

Tests in soil.—Autoclaved soil in the greenhouse was inoculated with each of 2 races of *Helminthosporium victoriae*, and with these plus Chaetomium. Vicland oats free of pathogenic fungi were then planted in the soil, and the pots kept at about 23°C. Typical results are in Tables 1 and 2. In these tests, Chaetomium almost completely prevented damage by *H. victoriae*.

Tests similar to the above were made, in which the pots, after the oat seeds were planted in them, were kept at 12°, 23° and 30°C. *H. victoriae* is known to be more pathogenic at higher temperatures than at lower temperatures within this range (1). The results are in Table 3.

In this test Chaetomium inhibited the pathogenicity of *H. victoriae* almost completely at 18°C., and reduced it greatly at 23°C., and at 30°C. Where Chaetomium was present, as many seedlings emerged (56 and 57 out of 60 seeds) as in the controls (55 out of 60 seeds), whereas in those inoculated with *H. victoriae*, alone, the emergence averaged 2.5 seedlings from 60 seeds. At the 3–4 leaf stage, at 30°C., the pots inoculated with *H. victoriae* plus Chaetomium had an average of 38 healthy seedlings, the controls 55, and those inoculated with *H. victoriae* alone had none. Thus the protective effect of Chaetomium was high

TABLE 1.—*The results of inoculating Vicland oats in autoclaved soil in the greenhouse with races H 67 and 1 of Helminthosporium victoriae, with and without the addition of Chaetomium*

Inoculum			Condition of the plants in 3–4 leaf stage		
H. victoriae	Chaetomium[a]	Emergence from 60 seeds	Number dead	Number with blighted mesocotyl	Number healthy
H 67	None	0	–	–	–
R 1	None	13	9	4	0
H 67	Type B	56	4	5	47
R 1	Type C	57	0	4	53
None	None	57	0	0	57

[a] Type B grows faster than type C and is somewhat more antagonistic.

and relatively constant throughout, but was somewhat less at the higher temperatures than at the lower.

Tests with seed naturally infected with H. victoriae.—Seeds naturally and heavily infected with *H. victoriae* were inoculated with Chaetomium. The inoculum was prepared by removing perithecia and mycelium from agar cultures of Chaetomium, and grinding this in a mortar. This inoculum was dusted on the seeds or suspended in water in which the seeds were subsequently shaken. The seeds were then planted in nonsterile soil in pots in the greenhouse, at 23° and 30°C. Thus if "natural" infection responded to the antagonistic effect of Chaetomium, differently from the artificial infection described in the previous section, or if the antagonistic effect were modified greatly by other components of the soil microflora, this test could be expected to reveal it. Results are in Table 4. Even with seed naturally infected by *H. victoriae*, and planted in nonsterile soil, where other organisms abound, the protective effect exerted by Chaetomium was virtually as

TABLE 2.—*The antagonistic effect of Chaetomium spp. on H. victoriae as measured by the development of seedling blight in Vicland oats*

Inoculum			Condition of the plants in 3–4 leaf stage		
H. victoriae	Chaetomium	Emergence from 60 seeds	Number dead	Number with blighted mesocotyl	Number healthy
H 67	None	4	4	0	0
R 1	None	9	5	4	0
R 2	None	21	16	5	0
R 3	None	34	10	19	5
H 67	A[a]	57	0	0	57
R 1	A	59	0	0	59
R 2	A	58	0	0	58
R 3	A	57	0	0	57
H 67	B[a]	54	3	4	47
R 1	B	57	0	2	55
R 2	B	57	0	1	56
R 3	B	56	0	0	56
None	A	58	0	0	58
None	B	58	0	0	58
None	None	58	0	5	53

[a] Type A has a faster growth than type B and is slightly more antagonistic.

TABLE 3.—*The influence of soil temperature on the antagonistic effect of Chaetomium sp. on H. victoriae, in autoclaved soil in the greenhouse*

Soil temperature	Inoculum		Emergence from 60 seeds	Condition of the plants in 3–4 leaf stage		
	H. victoriae	Chatomium		Number dead	Number with blighted mesocotyl	Number healthy
30°C.	H 67	None	4	4	0	0
	R 1	None	1	0	1	0
	H 67	A	57	14	7	36
	R 1	A	56	10	6	40
	None	None	55	0	0	55
23°C.	H 67	None	14	8	3	3
	R 1	None	7	4	3	0
	H 67	A	57	8	10	39
	R 1	A	56	6	8	42
	None	None	56	0	0	56
18°C.	H 67	None	6	4	2	0
	R 1	None	23	10	2	11
	H 67	A	58	0	3	55
	R 1	A	56	0	0	56
	None	None	56	0	0	56

great as in the tests involving artificial inoculation of autoclaved soil. Apparently Chaetomium can survive, grow, and produce its antagonistic effect under a considerable range of conditions.

Survival of H. victoriae and Chaetomium in the soil.—Mixtures of races 1 and H 67 of *H. victoriae*, alone and in combination with Chaetomium, were inoculated into soil in pots as described above. For each inoculation, 30 seeds of Vicland oats free of disease were planted in each of 2 pots, and grown in a greenhouse at about 23°C. for 25 days. The soil was then allowed to dry out and remain dry. The seedlings, of course, died. Seeds of Vicland oats free of *H. victoriae* were planted in some of these pots after 7 days, in others after the soil had dried out for 42 days, and in still others 2 successive crops of seedlings were grown, the soil then permitted to dry out for an additional 40 days (a total of 107 days from the time inoculum was added to the soil) and seeds of Vicland oats free of infection by pathogenic fungi were again planted.

TABLE 4.—*Effect of Chaetomium spp., applied by 2 methods, on disease development in Vicland oats grown from seed naturally infected with H. victoriae*

Soil temperature	Chaetomium, type and condition	Emergence from 60 seeds	Condition of the plants in 3–4 leaf stage		
			Number dead	Number with blighted mesocotyl	Number healthy
30°C.	A Dry[a]	59	0	5	54
	B	54	0	0	54
	C	56	0	1	55
30°C.	A Wet[b]	55	7	0	48
	B	58	2	7	49
	C	54	3	1	50
Control	–	59	13	33	13
23°C.	A Dry	56	0	9	47
	B	58	0	4	54
	C	54	0	3	51
23°C.	A Wet	57	6	3	48
	B	59	4	8	47
	C	56	2	4	50
Control	–	57	11	27	19

[a] Ground culture treatment.
[b] Spore suspension treatment.

In all cases in which the soil was inoculated with *H. victoriae* alone, a high percentage of the plants died, including those planted 107 days after the soil was inoculated (100 per cent of the seedlings were killed or diseased in this latest planting). In all cases where Chaetomium had been added to the soil at the beginning of the test, including the test 107 days after the soil was originally inoculated, a high percentage of the seedlings emerged and a high percentage of them remained healthy. Thus both *H. victoriae* and Chaetomium survived in this soil for more than 3 months and through several successive periods of moistening and drying, and through several generations of seedlings. Likewise, Chaetomium continued to exert its protective effect apparently undiminished throughout the period of the test.

Test with flax.—A single test was made with flax seed. Kommedahl and Christensen (3) have shown that mechanically injured flax seed planted in nonsterile soil usually yields poor stands, presumably because the seed is rapidly invaded by various fungi. Seeds of Crystal variety flax with severe mechanical injuries were inoculated with Chaetomium and planted in nonsterile soil in the greenhouse, and kept at about 30°C. Twenty control seeds yielded only 2 seedlings, while the 20 seeds inoculated with Chaetomium produced 12 healthy seedlings.

By itself this test was too small to be of much significance, but the results agree so closely with those obtained in the more extensive tests with oats that they are at least of interest. Apparently the protective effect of Chaetomium is not limited to *H. victoriae* on oats.

DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSIONS.—Both *Helmintho-*

sporium victoriae and Chaetomium spp. were isolated commonly from oat seed grown in Brazil. *H. victoriae*, however, does not commonly cause any appreciable damage to oats in Brazil, although strains of *H. victoriae* isolated from the oats from Brazil and inoculated into varieties of oats known to be susceptible to this fungus, caused typical Victoria blight in the greenhouse at St. Paul. The lack of any important Victoria blight in Brazil might therefore be attributed, at least in part, to the natural presence on oat seed or in the soil in Brazil of antagonistic species, strains, or varieties of Chaetomium in sufficient amounts to protect the germinating seeds and seedlings from infection.

Whether a fungus such as Chaetomium could be adapted to practical use in protecting oats or other plants from pathogenic fungi was not, of course, proven by these tests. The data suggest rather strongly, however, that antagonisms of this or related kinds might well have practical applications. Certainly such phenomena deserve more intensive study from various standpoints.

Department of Plant Pathology and Botany
University of Minnesota
Institute of Agriculture
St. Paul 1, Minnesota

LITERATURE CITED

1. Anwar, A. A., 1949. Factors affecting the survival of Helminthosporium sativum and Fusarium lini in soil. Phytopathology **39**: 1005-1019.
2. Bisby, G. R., N. James, and M. Timonin. 1933. Fungi isolated from Manitoba soil by the plate method. Can. Jour. Res. **8**: 253-275.
3. Christensen, J. J., and T. Kommedahl. 1950. Relation of mechanical injury and seed treatment to germination of flax seed of the 1948 crop. (Abs.) Phytopathology **40**: 15.
4. Greaney, F. J., and J. E. Machacek. 1935. Studies on the control of root-rot diseases of cereals caused by Fusarium culmorum (W. G. Sm.) Sacc. and Helminthosporium sativum P.K., and B. II. Pathogenicity of Helminthosporium sativum as influenced by Cephalothecium roseum Corda in greenhouse pot tests. Sci. Agr. **15**: 377-386.
5. Lyle, E. W., A. A. Dunlap, H. O. Hill, and B. D. Hargrove. 1948. Control of cotton root rot by sweetclover in rotation. Tex. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bul. 699.
6. Sanford, G. B. 1946. Soil-borne diseases in relation to the microflora associated with various crops and soil amendments. Soil Sci. **61**: 9-21.
7. Weindling, R. 1946. Microbial antagonism and disease control. Soil Sci. **61**: 23-30.

COLONIZATION OF BANANA ROOTS BY FUSARIUM OXYSPORUM F. CUBENSE AND OTHER SOIL FUNGI [1]

R. H. Stover and B. H. Waite

SUMMARY

Quantitatively or qualitatively, the grinding or Waring blendor method of preparing colonized banana roots for culturing to determine fungus species present was superior to the commonly used direct plating method. *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* is a weak saprophytic colonizer of buried Gros Michel banana roots, and *F. solani* and *Cephalosporium* spp. were the dominant saprophytic colonizers, followed later by *Aspergillus* spp. There were no consistently significant differences in degree of colonization or length of survival in colonized roots in soils treated with aqueous solutions containing 400 p.p.m. of $ZnSO_4$, $LiCl_2$, $MnSO_4$, and borax and soils to which these chemicals were not added. *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* was recovered from less than 15 per cent of the roots from field diseased plants. The stele of the rhizome and not the root system was the main center of fungus activity following infection and few roots were invaded even in advanced stages of disease. *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* did not readily invade healthy banana roots in the laboratory and was not consistently recovered from rhizosphere soil of diseased plants in the field.

Little is known about the saprophytic phase of *Fusarium oxysporum f. cubense* (E.F.S.) Sny. & Hans., the organism causing Panama disease or banana wilt. It is known that certain infested soils free of bananas and abandoned for 40 years still harbor the fungus in sufficient quantity to preclude growing therein a susceptible variety such as Gros Michel. This may be explained partly by evidence (12) that the fungus colonizes certain grass roots and stems.

An established method of determining the saprophytic potentialities of a root disease fungus is to measure its ability to colonize detached, buried host tissue in competition with the soil micro-flora. This has been done by removing host tissue from infested soil after various periods of time, washing, surface sterilizing, and plating directly on acidified plates in potato-dextrose agar (5, 6, 10, 13). Fusaria studied by this method were *F. culmorum* (5), *F. vasinfectum* (10), and *F. udum* (6). These species were classified as soil inhabitants rather than root inhabitants (3) because they possessed sufficient saprophytic potentialities to compete with the general micro-flora in colonizing detached parts of their respective hosts. Stover and Waite (9) described an improved method for iso-

[1] Accepted for publication August 2, 1954.

TABLE 1. *Number of colonies of fungi developing from banana roots cultured directly, and blended and diluted previous to culturing*

Roots from Sample No.	1		2		3		4		5		6		
	D[a]	M	D	M	D	M	D	M	D	M	D	M1	M2
No. pieces plated	22	—	13	—	20	—	18	—	23	—	29	—	—
Gm. root macerated	—	1.95	—	.85	—	1.66	—	5.20	—	3.93	—	3.25	10.70
F. oxysporum f. *cubense*	6	261	2	178	0	95	1	185	4	49	0	.9	4
F. solani	29	33	14	50	50	53	22	0	25	25	11	1	0
Cephalosporium[b]	0	200	0	200	0	200	0	2000	0	2000	0	80	0
Other fungi	0	12	1	8	1	16	5	9	5	13	1	6	0

[a] D = total number of colonies developing from roots plated directly.
M = total number of colonies in thousands per gram of blended roots.
M1 and M2 = blended black, non-functioning and blended white, functioning roots, respectively, from Panama-diseased plant.

[b] *Cephalosporium* spp. consisted of slow growing pin point colonies usually so numerous that only an estimation of the numbers of colonies was made.

lating fusaria from plant tissue which also gave better measurements of root colonization (8). This new method has been applied to root colonization studies with the banana wilt *Fusarium*. The results reported in this paper indicate that variations in past published studies may have been due to lack of sufficient disintegration of tissue samples for culturing.

GENERAL METHODS.—Segments of white, firm Gros Michel banana roots ½ in. thick and 2 in. long were dispersed throughout a tumbler of soil artificially infested with *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense*. The soils used and method of infesting have been described in a previous publication (7). After this treatment, the root segments were removed, washed in tap water, submerged in 1:1000 $HgCL_2$ for 1½ minutes and washed again. A root sample, usually 1–5 gm., was weighed, ground in a mortar with pestle, and added to 99 ml. of sterile water or, with larger samples, the roots and water were blended in a Waring blendor. The resulting suspension of root fragments was shaken and portions (0.25 to 1 ml.) were transferred to plates of peptone dextrose agar (9). If preliminary tests showed that fungus or bacterial growth on the culture plate was too dense, a further dilution of the suspension was made. Plate counts of colonies were expressed as fungi per gm. of blended root.

To study the effect of method of plating on determination of colonizing species, root segments were removed from glass containers of soil infested with *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* and from a Panama-diseased banana plant. Five samples of segments were taken from the glasses, 3 from sterilized soil after 90 days and 2 from non-sterilized soil after 35 days. Samples from the Panama-diseased plant consisted of black, non-functioning roots, and white, functioning roots growing in gravel artificially infested with the *Fusarium* and supplied with essential plant nutrients. Each piece of root from the above noted samples, approximately 2 in. long, was cut in half and one portion was plated directly and the other blended, diluted, and plated.

RESULTS.—*Effect of method of preparation for plating on determination of fungus species in banana roots.*—The results (Table 1) of culturing root samples by plating directly and blending previous to culturing show that the latter method gives a truer picture of colonizing fungi present. When plated directly, every root was surrounded by a dense growth of bacteria and the more rapidly growing *F. solani* inhibited or obscured the development of *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense*. Also, certain species of slow-growing fungi such as *Cephalosporium* are evident only when the blending method is used.

Saprophytic colonization of detached banana roots by F. oxysporum f. cubense and other soil fungi.—The combined results of 4 colonization experiments are shown in Table 2. Generally, *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* was a weak invader of detached healthy banana roots held in tumblers of soil unless sterilized soil was used. However, preliminary experiments not shown indicate that if the quantities of inocula used were doubled or tripled the amount of colonization in non-sterile soil was increased accordingly. The predominant and primary colonizers in most soils were *F. solani* and *Cephalosporium* spp., followed later by *Aspergillus* spp. of which *A. fumigatus* was most common. *F. solani* was more prevalent in some soils than in others and appeared to be most active in roots in loam and wet clay loam. If the quantities of inocula were increased, colonization of banana roots by *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* could be obtained in the presence of *F. solani*.

The reported effect of trace elements on the colonization of host tissue by *Fusarium* spp. (6) suggested exploratory experiments to determine what role such elements might play in the colonization of banana roots. Also, in order to compare any inhibitory effect of these elements with that of a fungicide, nabam was included in these tests. Aqueous applications of 400 p.p.m. of $ZnSO_4$, $MnSO_4$, $LiCl_2$, and borax to loam soil did not influence significantly the length of survival of *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* or *F. solani* in detached, colonized banana roots maintained in tumblers of soil. When $ZnSO_4$, $LiCl_2$, $NaNO_3$, borax, and nabam (19 per cent active ingredient) at rates of 0.5 and 1 gm. were applied per 235 gm. of dry loam soil increased in weight by the addition of water to 30 per cent saturation, only borax and nabam reduced the *Fusarium*

TABLE 2. *Colonization of detached buried banana roots by F. oxysporum f. cubense and F. solani in sterile and non-sterile loam*

	Non-sterile				Sterile			
	Infested Loam[a]		Loam		Infested Loam		Loam	
Days	F.O.C.[b]	F.S.	F.O.C.	F.S.	F.O.C.	F.S.	F.O.C.	F.S.
11	10	400	0	400	106	0	0	10
13	25	854	0	550	15	20	0	20
40	4	37	0	81	118	0	0	25
66	0	1500	0	1200	50	100	0	15

[a] Soil artificially infested with *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* and moisture content adjusted to approximately 25 per cent saturation.

[b] F.O.C. = *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense*, F.S. = *F. solani* expressed in hundreds of colonies per gm. of blended roots.

population in soil and colonization of banana roots. These rates of application are equivalent to approximately ½ and 1 ton per acre. Lower rates did not result in significant differences among treatments in degree of colonization or survival in the invaded roots.

Prevalence of F. oxysporum f. cubense in roots and soil from diseased banana plants.—Twelve to 15 functioning banana roots 6–12 in. long were removed from different locations around each of 15 different plants, 2, 4, and 6 weeks after the first symptoms of Panama disease appeared. Samples from each of the groups of roots were blended and plated to determine populations of *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense*. If the samples from a group showed the presence of *Fusarium*, each individual root in the group was plated to determine percentage of roots infected. Less than 15 per cent of the roots tested yielded *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* although the rhizome or head in each plant was prominently discolored and heavily infected. Even some of the roots showing vascular discoloration failed to yield the fungus. Roots taken from plants in early and advanced stages of disease growing in gravel culture and heavily inoculated with *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* did not contain the fungus in any abundance. Apparently, once infection occurred, the rhizome and the rhizome stele in particular became the main center of fungus activity, rather than the roots. Platings of black, non-functioning roots from diseased field plants consistently yielded little or no *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* but an abundance of *F. solani* and *Cephalosporium* with few other fungus species.

Since there was such a paucity of the fungus in roots from diseased field plants, an examination of rhizosphere was made to determine number of *F. oxysporum* f *cubense* present.

Clay loam rhizosphere soil with a pH of 7.4 was plated at a dilution of 1:500 on peptone-dextrose agar with rose bengal and streptomycin added (6). From samples examined, fusaria belonging to the group Elegans were encountered in only 4 samples and then in low numbers. Even when taken from plants in advanced stages of disease, rhizosphere soil yielded few colonies of Elegans type fusaria. However, *F. solani* was encountered in all samples in abundance and *F. moniliforme*, *F. roseum* and *F. episphaeria* were present in most samples. *Aspergillus* spp. and *Penicillium* spp. were predominant components of the fungus flora of the rhizosphere soil.

Root inoculation experiments.—A problem encountered in studying Panama disease was the lack of a rapid and reliable means of testing the pathogenicity of *F. oxysporum* isolates from soil, water, and plant material. Since final identification of pathogenic forms in the section Elegans is dependent upon production of disease in the host, several attempts to develop a test for pathogenicity were initiated.

Healthy banana roots growing from rhizomes were maintained in moisture chambers and inoculated with bits of agar containing a known virulent culture of *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense*. A slight purplish discoloration of the epidermal cells was occasionally noted after several days but no fungus penetration of root tissue was observed. Small banana rhizomes set in damp vermiculite and held for several weeks until good root growth had been obtained were dug up, submerged in Difco nutrient broth cultures of the fungus and carefully replanted. After 2 weeks, discoloration in the steles of some roots became evident and direct platings on agar, after surface sterilization, usually resulted in the *Fusarium* growing from cut ends of the root sections. However, roots showing vascular discoloration did not always yield the fungus. Vascular discoloration and the presence of the fungus was often associated with the less vigorous, unhealthy appearing roots.

Banana pseudostems, when inoculated with cultures of *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* and other *Fusarium* species, exhibited some degree of discoloration of the vascular strands around the area of inoculation. Inoculations were accomplished by boring a hole in the stem and packing with a corn-meal-sand culture of the fungus. Apparently some *Fusarium* species and forms other than *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* can create localized vascular discolorations under such conditions. Nevertheless, fungus penetration into vascular elements was at most only slight.

DISCUSSION.—Saprophytic colonization of detached plant tissue and its measurement may be influenced by the soil population of the colonizing species, soil microflora, nutritional and physical state of soil (pH, texture, moisture), type and condition of invaded material, and techniques used in determining colonization. Walker (13) showed that different types of surface sterilization can determine species of fungi

developing on culture plates and Butler (2) considered the importance of soil population concentration. Sadasivan (5) stated that fungi developing from colonized wheat straw may merely be those most easily able to develop into colonies under the particular conditions employed, and may not be those dominant in the actual decomposition of straw. Also Sadasivan (6) and his students found that trace elements influenced colonization and survival of *F. udum* in gram roots whereas in these studies with *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* in banana roots such influence was lacking or evident only at phytotoxic concentrations. Studies reported in this paper show how different methods of isolation can determine quantitatively and qualitatively the fungus flora appearing on culture plates. By using a grinding or Waring blendor technique, an entirely different picture of root colonization was obtained than when isolations were made directly from the tissue. These different results could be attributed to different materials and techniques used in measuring colonization and survival.

Despite obvious advantages of the blending method, it too suffers from limitations. Variation among samples in numbers of colonies isolated, even the variation among roots of the same treatment, was often great, thus requiring large numerical differences for significance. The influence of surface sterilization, method and extent of blending, sampling and dilution on colony counts is not wholly understood and requires further detailed study.

F. oxysporum f. *cubense* was a weak colonizer of detached banana roots and thus fits Reinking and Manns (4) original classification of this fungus as a soil invader rather than a soil inhabitant. Garrett (3) clarified and expanded this classification into root inhabiting and soil inhabiting fungi. The former are characterized by an expanding parasitic phase on the living host, and by a declining saprophytic phase in its absence. Such behavior was characteristic of *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* but not *F. solani*, which was a dominant colonizer of detached banana roots and survived where *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* could not. Preliminary experiments indicate that even when pieces of heavily infected rhizome tissue are placed in soil, they are rapidly invaded by *F. solani* and other saprophytes. Numbers of *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* in such tissue gradually decline until they are recovered with difficulty. Decline is more rapid in moist soils as contrasted with dry soils. In a previous paper (7) it was stated that *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* survived in banana roots in submerged soil but was eradicated in surrounding soil. It is now known that this fungus surviving in banana roots was *F. solani*, which was wrongly identified as *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense*.

The presence of such few members of *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* in the roots of diseased plants even in advanced stages of disease is unique when compared with most other *Fusarium* wilt diseases. This indicates a pronounced resistance of roots to fungus invasion. Wardlaw (14, 15) noted that root infection was hindered by the secretion of wound gum, collapse of vessels, and formation of tyloses, and that invasion occurred through the root bases and not directly into the rhizome. Apparently such mechanisms of resistance operate to a limited extent in the stele of the rhizome since fungus penetration of this tissue is extensive once it is reached. Pathogenicity tests revealed the resistance of healthy roots to infection and are in agreement with Wardlaw's (14) results. Wellman (16) also noted that it is often difficult to find root infection in *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* infested soil. Roots actually growing through decayed, infected banana heads remained healthy (16).

The resistance of roots to invasion and the paucity of *F. oxysporum* in the rhizosphere of diseased plants indicate a comparatively low rate of disease spread in banana plantations. Thus Volk (11) has listed the "life" of different virgin banana soils with respect to Panama disease. For example, virgin soils with a pH of 6.6 and above, in general, had a production life of 20 years whereas more acid soils (as low as pH 5.6) reduced the productive life of the land. However, he further stated that while the pH of banana soils are of considerable importance they are only indicators of the presence of other unknown factor(s) responsible for spreading disease (11). In most crops attacked by *Fusarium* spp. a life of 10–20 years would be indicative of host resistance. Butler (1) has also shown that resistance to invasion is pronounced. Of 4,593 diseased mats he found that 75 per cent produced marketable fruit subsequent to exhibiting Panama disease symptoms. The total percentage of infected mats producing fruit subsequent to show of symptoms gradually decreased, indicating that volume of fruit production in a diseased area is related to the total density of *F. oxysporum* f. *cubense* present in the soil. As this density increases, the natural resistance of more plants is overcome to the extent that no more fruit is produced (1). Apparently a large amount of inoculum is required for rapid disease spread thus increasing chances of root fungus contact and of some of the invasions breaking through to the stele. Or in other words, the numerical threshold of infection and of disease is relatively high.

Division of Tropical Research
Research Department
United Fruit Company
La Lima, Honduras, C. A.

LITERATURE CITED

1. Butler, A. F. 1952. Production from mats affected with Panama disease. Tropical Research Dept. Annual Rept. (Unpublished).
2. Butler, F. C. 1953. Saprophytic behavior of some cereal root-rot fungi. I. Saprophytic colonization of wheat straw. Ann. Appl. Biol. **40**: 284-297.
3. Garrett, S. D. 1950. Ecology of the root inhabiting fungi. Biol. Rev. **25**: 220-254.
4. Reinking, O. A., and M. M. Manns. 1933. Parasitic and other Fusaria counted in tropical soils. Zeit. Parasitenkd. **6**: 23-75.
5. Sadasivan, T. S. 1939. Succession of fungi decomposing wheat straw in different soils, with special

reference to Fusarium culmorum. Ann. Appl. Biol. **26**: 497-508.
6. SADASIVAN, T. S. 1951. Role of trace elements in control of root-infecting fungi. Proc. Indian Acad. Sci., Sec. B. **33**: 135-149.
7. STOVER, R. H. 1953. The effect of soil moisture on Fusarium oxysporum f. cubense in the laboratory. Phytopathology **43**: 499-504.
8. STOVER, R. H. 1953. The measurement of colonization and survival of soil Fusaria in detached plant tissue. Nature. **172**: 465.
9. STOVER, R. H., AND B. H. WAITE. 1953. An improved method of isolating Fusarium spp. from plant tissue. Phytopathology **43**: 700-701.
10. SUBRAMANIAN, C. V. 1946. The saprophytic activity of Fusarium vasinfectum the cotton wilt pathogen in the soil. I. Colonization of cotton roots buried in the soil. Jour. Indian Bot. Soc. M.O.P. Iyengar Commemoration Vol.: 209-213.
11. VOLK, N. J. 1930. Relation of various soil characteristics to the activity of Panama disease. Bulletin 27, Research Dept., United Fruit Co. (Unpublished).
12. WAITE, B. H., AND V. C. DUNLAP. 1953. Preliminary host range studies with Fusarium oxysporum f. cubense. U.S. Dept. Agr. Pl. Dis. Reptr. **37**: 79-80.
13. WALKER, A. G. 1941. The colonization of buried wheat straw by soil fungi, with special reference to Fusarium culmorum. Ann. Appl. Biol. **28**: 333-350.
14. WARDLAW C. W. 1930. The biology of banana wilt (Panama disease). I. Root inoculation experiments. Ann. Bot. **44**: 741-766. (London).
15. WARDLAW, C. W. 1931. The biology of banana wilt (Panama disease). III. An examination of sucker infection through root-bases. Ann. Bot. **45**: 382-399. (London).
16. WELLMAN, F. L. 1930. Nature of spread of Panama disease (Fusarium cubense) in rhizomes of Gros Michel banana plants. Circular 19, Research Dept., United Fruit Co. (Unpublished).

THE RELATIONSHIP OF PATHOGENICITY IN PSEUDOMONAS SOLANACEARUM TO COLONY APPEARANCE ON A TETRAZOLIUM MEDIUM[1]

Arthur Kelman

SUMMARY

Mutants of *Pseudomonas solanacearum* differing in colony morphology from the normal or wild type were detected readily when bacterial suspensions from stock cultures were streaked on a medium containing tetrazolium chloride and examined with obliquely transmitted light. The most common mutant formed a round, butyrous, deep red colony with a narrow bluish border. In contrast, the normal or wild type formed an irregularly-round, fluidal, white colony with a pink center. Inoculation tests on tomato seedlings demonstrated that colony appearance on the tetrazolium medium could be related to pathogenicity. Cultures derived from butyrous red colonies were either weakly pathogenic or non-pathogenic, whereas cultures from fluidal white colonies with pink centers were highly pathogenic.

In connection with a study of colony morphology in isolates of *Pseudomonas solanacearum* E.F.S., causal agent of southern bacterial wilt, 3 main colony types were observed. Colonies of the normal or wild type, which characterize fresh isolates obtained from diseased plants, were irregularly-round, fluidal, and opaque. In contrast, the mutant type most frequently encountered in stock cultures formed uniformly round, butyrous, and translucent colonies. In both types the colony surface was smooth. A third type that formed butyrous translucent colonies with a rough surface was observed infrequently. These colony types were similar to certain of those described by Okabe (6, 7) in isolates of *P. solanacearum* obtained in Formosa and Japan.

Although the main colony type in a given isolate could be determined by examination of streaked plate cultures with a dissecting microscope, detection of small numbers of variants in the wild type culture was often difficult. In order to facilitate a study of variation in *P. solanacearum* it was apparent that a medium was needed that would aid in the differentiation of colony types. Tetrazolium chloride had been used in solid media for detection of certain biochemical mutants in *Escherichia coli* (4) and for detection of morphological variants in *Pasteurella pestis* (5) and certain other bacteria. The investigations reported in this paper were initiated to determine 1) whether differences among colony types would be accentuated on a medium containing tetrazolium and 2) whether pathogenicity to tomato of a given colony type could be correlated with its appearance on a tetrazolium medium. A preliminary report on certain phases of these studies has been presented (2).

EXPERIMENTAL METHODS.—Dilute bacterial suspensions were streaked on a medium of the following composition: 1.0 per cent peptone, 0.1 per cent casein hydrolysate (Difco), 0.5 per cent glucose, 1.7 per cent agar, and 0.005 per cent triphenyl tetrazolium chloride in 1 liter of distilled water. Proper aliquots of a sterile 1 per cent aqueous solution of tetrazolium were added

[1] Accepted for publication August 12, 1954.
Published with the approval of the Director as Paper No. 574 of the Journal Series of the North Carolina Agricultural Experiment Station. Grateful acknowledgement is expressed to Dr. Armin C. Braun for guidance and to the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research for laboratory and greenhouse facilities provided during certain phases of this study.

aseptically to the melted medium to obtain the desired concentration prior to pouring the plates. The streaked plates were incubated at 32°C. for 36 hours and then examined under a dissecting microscope with obliquely transmitted light, following the procedure described by Henry (1).

Bacterial suspensions were prepared from stock cultures which had been stored under sterile mineral oil for periods ranging from 6½ years to 6 months. The method used in preparing these cultures for storage has been reported previously (3). The cultures used represented isolates from diseased potato, tobacco, tomato, peanut and pepper plants collected in different areas in North Carolina. Tomato plants of either the Bonny Best or the Rutgers variety were inoculated by placing a drop of bacterial suspension at the third node below the stem tip and forcing a needle into the stem through the drop. At the time of inoculation plants were usually 14-16 in. in height with 6-7 expanded leaves. Disease readings based on a numerical rating scale previously described (6) were taken at 7 day intervals.

Single cell isolations were made with the Chambers micromanipulator. Growth of single cells was obtained in a sterile medium of the following composition: 1.0 per cent tryptone, and 0.5 per cent glucose in 1 liter of distilled water.

EXPERIMENTAL RESULTS.—In all cultures, marked differences in the intensity of red coloration were evident between colonies of wild and variant types. Colonies of the wild type were either entirely white or white with a light red area in the center of the colony, whereas the colonies of mutant types were deep red with a very narrow light bluish border. These differences were most apparent when plates were inverted and the undersides of colonies examined. In cultures containing small mutant populations the colonies of mutants could be detected as tiny red circular spots, even when completely surrounded by the coalescing fluidal white growth of the wild type. Differences in color intensity between colonies decreased after 72 hours.

In order to confirm the assumption that the atypical colony types found in cultures were variants of *P. solanacearum*, single cells were isolated from a fresh culture of the wild type obtained from an inoculated tomato plant. When streaked on the tetrazolium medium, the cultures of single cell origin initially formed only the typical fluidal white colonies with pink centers. However, after 3-5 days of growth in 1 per cent tryptone broth, mutants could be detected that formed non-fluidal red colonies identical in appearance on the tetrazolium medium to those formed by the mutants observed in stock cultures.

Tests were then initiated to compare the virulence of cultures derived from mutant and wild type colonies. In repeated inoculations of tomato plants in greenhouse experiments, cultures derived from single mutant colonies that showed a dark red pigmentation on the tetrazolium medium were either weakly virulent or avirulent. In contrast, cultures from wild type colonies which remained relatively free of coloration during the initial 36 hours of growth were consistently highly pathogenic.

The reliability of colony appearance on the tetrazolium medium as a criterion of virulence was further demonstrated in the following experiment. This test was initiated in order to determine whether virulent cultures could be obtained consistently by colony selection from isolates containing mixtures of virulent and weakly virulent or avirulent types. Dilute bacterial suspensions of the isolates listed in Table 1 were made from stock cultures preserved under mineral oil. When these suspensions were streaked on 1 day-old plates of the tetrazolium medium, it was apparent that colony types were present to a varying degree in all stock cultures. One well-isolated single colony of the wild type was selected from each of 17 different isolates; a single colony of the mutant type was selected from each of 5 isolates. These single colonies were suspended in sterile water blanks and streaked on the tetrazolium medium. The procedure of re-streaking a single colony from each of the 22 cultures was repeated 5 times at 72 hour intervals. Single colonies selected from the fifth series of streaked plates were re-streaked on a nutrient medium of the following composition: 1.0 per cent tryptone, 0.1 per cent yeast extract, 0.5 per cent glucose, and 1.7 per cent agar in 1 liter of distilled water. At the end of 72 hours, 1 loop of bacteria was removed from each of these cultures and suspended in 2 ml. of sterile tap water. Eight Rutgers tomato plants were inoculated for each isolate.

Results are summarized in Table 1. All cultures considered to be pathogenic on the basis of the characteristic appearance of colonies on the tetrazolium medium brought about very rapid wilting of inoculated plants. At the end of 14 days, all plants inoculated with these virulent cultures were either severely wilted or dead. In marked contrast, none of the mutant type cultures had produced pronounced wilting symptoms or plant death 21 days after inoculation. However, stunting, vascular discoloration, and adventitious root formation appeared in plants inoculated with the mutant type cultures of isolates 5 and 16.

The tetrazolium medium has also been evaluated as an aid in detecting the wild colony type in isolations from diseased tobacco, tomato, potato, and eggplant. In those instances in which bacterial suspensions were obtained from severely diseased plants and streaked on the tetrazolium medium, many different kinds of colonies often appeared, including those of various saprophytic bacteria. Because of the distinctive appearance of the wild type colonies of *P. solanacearum* on this medium, however, selection of these typical white colonies from mixed cultures was greatly facilitated. Single colonies selected in this manner were re-streaked until examination with the dissecting microscope indicated that the cultures were free of other bacteria. All isolates obtained by this procedure were highly pathogenic to tomato.

TABLE 1.—*Pathogenicity to tomato of cultures of Pseudomonas solanacearum classified on basis of colony appearance on the tetrazolium medium*

Cultures Tested			Disease Index[a]	
Number	Host from which isolated	Number of months stored under sterile mineral oil	Colony appearance Fluidal-white	Non-fluidal-red
3	Potato	78	85	
4	Potato	78	98	
5[b]	Potato	66	—	20
9	Potato	30	100	
51	Potato	6	90	0
16	Tobacco	66	95	20
17	Tobacco	66	100	
18	Tobacco	66	88	
40	Tobacco	42	100	
41	Tobacco	42	98	
45	Tobacco	42	100	
46	Tobacco	30	100	
47	Tobacco	30	100	
48[b]	Tobacco	6	—	0
25	Tomato	42	100	
60	Tomato	3	100	0
60-R[c]	Tomato	0	100	
31	Peanut	66	100	
80	Pepper	6	93	

[a] Disease index 14 days after inoculation.
[b] Wild type colony was not found in stock culture.
[c] 60-R was a fresh re-isolate of 60 following passage through a moderately resistant tobacco plant (Dixie Bright 101).

DISCUSSION.—Isolates of *P. solanacearum* often lose virulence rapidly when maintained in culture by routine methods. The procedure of storing cultures under sterile mineral oil has been found to aid in maintaining isolates in a pathogenic state for 4 years (3). In these studies it was found that storage under mineral oil did not prevent the development of mutants of reduced virulence; however, the virulent wild type had not been completely eliminated in most instances. Furthermore, pathogenic cultures could be recovered from isolates stored for as long as 6½ years under mineral oil.

Evidence was also obtained that loss in virulence of cultures could be attributed to mutation and selection that resulted in populations dominated by weakly virulent types, differing in colony morphology from the wild form. This conclusion confirms in part results obtained by Okabe (7) in his studies on the pathogenicity of colony types of *P. solanacearum* in Japan. In macroscopic observations of morphological characteristics of colonies, Okabe noted that weakly pathogenic or avirulent mutants differed in colony morphology from the fluidal wild type. However, he also reported in tests on tomato and tobacco that all fluidal colonies were not necessarily highly pathogenic. Moreover, virulence was variable among morphologically similar colonies derived from a single virulent fluidal colony. This latter finding differs from results obtained thus far in pathogenicity tests on tomato with isolates from North Carolina. All cultures have been highly pathogenic that were derived from wild type colonies selected on the basis of their characteristic appearance on the tetrazolium medium.

The application of these results has facilitated the initiation of a more detailed study of the relationship between colony morphology and virulence of *P. solanacearum*.

PLANT PATHOLOGY DEPARTMENT
NORTH CAROLINA STATE COLLEGE
RALEIGH, NORTH CAROLINA

LITERATURE CITED

1. HENRY, B. S. 1933. Dissociation in the Genus Brucella. Jour. Infect. Dis. **52**: 374-402.
2. KELMAN, A. 1954. A differential medium for the detection of mutants of the Granville wilt bacterium. (Abs.) Jour. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc. **70**: (In Press.)
3. KELMAN, A., AND J. H. JENSEN. 1951. Maintaining virulence in isolates of Pseudomonas solanacearum. Phytopathology **41**: 185-187.
4. LEDERBERG, J. 1948. Detection of fermentative variants with tetrazolium. Jour. Bact. **56**: 695.
5. LEVINE, H. B., AND E. D. GARBER. 1950. Detection of rough dissociants of Pasteurella pestis with tetrazolium chloride. Jour. Bact. **60**: 508.
6. OKABE, N. 1947. Studies on the variation of Bacterium solanacearum (Preliminary report). (In Japanese). Ann. Phytopath. Soc. Japan **7**: 95-104. English Summary.
7. OKABE, N. 1949. Studies on Bact. solanacearum with special reference to the pathogenicity of colony variants. (In Japanese). Shizuokua Agr. Col. Res. Bul. **1**: 41-59. English Summary.
8. WINSTEAD, N. N., AND A. KELMAN. 1952. Inoculation techniques for evaluating resistance to Pseudomonas solanacearum. Phytopathology **42**: 628-634.

SYMPTOMS IN THE FLORISTS' HYDRANGEA CAUSED BY TOMATO RINGSPOT VIRUS AND AN UNIDENTIFIED SAP-TRANSMISSIBLE VIRUS[1]

Philip Brierley[2]

SUMMARY

Four collections of hydrangeas affected with tomato ringspot were obtained from Maryland, North Carolina, and Pennsylvania. Infected plants were unsalable, but incidence of ringspot was generally low. Symptoms varied, but the most characteristic was dull-yellow chlorosis of leaves with diffuse green blotches superimposed. Infected plants were dwarfed, leaves irregular in shape, and flowers small and pale.

Tomato ringspot virus was readily isolated from infected hydrangeas. The virus was identified by cross-protection with Price's type strain and by its close agreement with the type strain in symptoms produced in 17 test species including tobacco, tomato, and hydrangea. The following new hosts of tomato ringspot virus are reported: *Antirrhinum majus* L., *Datura stramonium* L., *Eschscholtzia californica* Cham., *Gilia capitata* Dougl., *Helichrysum bracteatum* Andr., *Hydrangea macrophylla* (Thunb.) DC., *Petunia hybrida* Vilm., *Senecio cruentus* DC., *Silene compacta* Fisch., *Spinacia oleracea* L., and *Tropaeolum majus* L. No infection was produced in *Pelargonium hortorum* Bailey or *Reseda odorata* L., plants previously reported susceptible.

Characteristic symptoms of tomato ringspot were produced in hydrangea seedlings by inoculation with sap from infected hydrangeas and by inoculation with sap from tobacco infected with tomato ringspot virus, including Price's strain. Typical symptoms developed 8 months after graft inoculation and 14–20 months after sap inoculation.

Chlorotic rings, brown rings, and vein patterns common in hydrangea are caused by an unidentified virus, or viruses, sap-transmissible to hydrangea seedlings but not infectious to tobacco. No significant injury has been associated with such symptoms thus far.

In earlier papers (1, 2) tomato ringspot virus was reported associated with dieback and mosaic in hydrangeas (*Hydrangea macrophylla* (Thunb.) DC.) received from commercial producers in Pennsylvania and North Carolina, and the presence of a second virus in some of the source plants was suggested. We can now define the characteristic symptoms of tomato ringspot in hydrangea and can distinguish these from the symptoms produced by an additional virus, or viruses, much more common in this host but less damaging to it than the tomato ringspot virus.

MATERIALS AND METHODS.—The various collections of diseased hydrangeas serving as virus sources are described under "Symptoms". Seedling clons of hydrangea were supplied in May, 1952, by Conrad B. Link, of the University of Maryland, as leaf bud cuttings made in 1952 from seedlings derived from his crosses of 1950. Originally there were 100 plants representing 59 seedling clons. Some clons were discarded, and others were increased and used in our tests in 1952 and later. All hydrangeas were grown in pots in a greenhouse throughout the year, except for 6 weeks' storage at 40°F. during November and December, 1952, and January and February, 1954.

Of the other plants inoculated, only geranium (*Pelargonium hortorum* Bailey var. *Rosina*) was propagated by cuttings. All others were grown from seed and inoculated during the early stages of active growth. Inoculations were made chiefly by wiping crude expressed juices usually prepared in M/10 Na_2HPO_4, over leaves previously dusted with carborundum powder. Yarwood's (7) method of inoculation with fresh leaf tissue also proved useful in inoculations from hydrangea to tobacco. A few inarch grafts were made between diseased hydrangea plants and hydrangea seedlings.

SYMPTOMS.—The symptoms of tomato ringspot are extremely varied both in naturally infected and in experimentally infected hydrangeas. Only 4 collections of hydrangea affected with this disease have come to our attention. A shoot dieback, causing considerable commercial loss in a Pennsylvania greenhouse in 1947, yielded the tomato ringspot virus. No other pathogen was detected. Samples of this collection have been maintained by vegetative propagation for 7 years, but dieback symptoms have not recurred and the cause of dieback is still uncertain. Symptoms in these plants now correspond closely to those expressed by the North Carolina Strafford plants reported in 1952 as having rugose mosaic (1). The most characteristic symptom in both lots is a dull-yellow chlorosis of leaves with diffuse-bordered dark-green blotches superimposed (Fig. 1.B). Plants are dwarfed; leaves are smaller than normal, often irregular in shape, frequently narrow, occasionally but not typically rugose, and sometimes stiff and brittle. Flowers are generally smaller than normal; they tend to open irregularly and have green and colored flowers in the same cyme; the color of the sepals is more dilute than normal. Hydrangeas from a second Pennsylvania greenhouse in 1954 had narrow leaves with irregular margins and a poorly defined gray etch; sepals were small and pale pink. A plant of Engel's White hydrangea from N. W. Stuart's forcing tests at Beltsville in 1953 expressed a mild gray surface etch in leaves in April 1954, and yielded the tomato ringspot virus. None of the diseased plants submitted by commercial

[1] Accepted for publication July 22, 1954.

[2] Senior Pathologist, Section of Ornamental Plants, Horticultural Crops Research Branch, Agricultural Research Service, United States Department of Agriculture, Beltsville, Maryland.

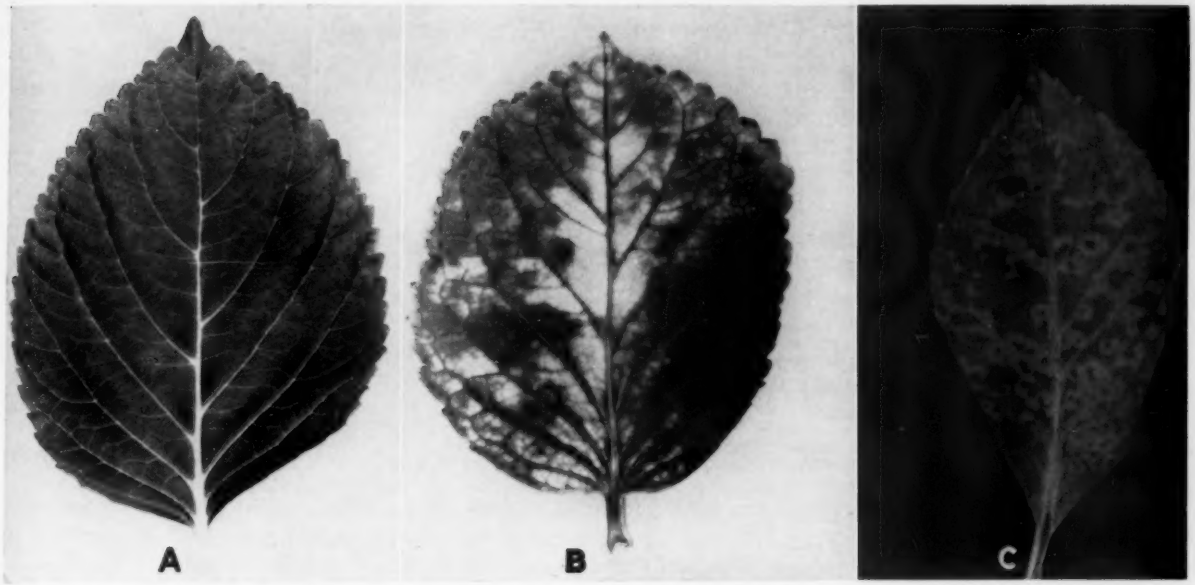


FIG. 1. A) Normal leaf of hydrangea seedling; B) Leaf of hydrangea seedling showing typical symptoms of tomato ringspot; C) Ringspots in a leaf of Strafford hydrangea caused by a sap-transmissible virus not infectious to tobacco.

growers expressed the characteristic symptoms of tomato ringspot illustrated in Fig. 1,B when received. Evidently growers noticed the earlier symptoms of leaf and flower abnormalities.

Symptoms caused by some virus other than the tomato ringspot virus are common in hydrangeas. Specimens from Ohio in January 1949, and from New Jersey in May, 1951, showed yellow blotching and at times chlorotic rings in leaves. Hydrangeas from commercial sources forced at Beltsville by N. W. Stuart frequently showed chlorotic blotches, chlorotic rings (Fig. 1,C), brownish rings, or oakleaf patterns in the older lower leaves; less commonly they expressed yellowish vein patterns in young leaves. Plants expressing these symptoms force satisfactorily. It is not certain that a single virus causes chlorotic rings, brown rings, oakleaf patterns and vein patterns, but the tomato ringspot virus from tobacco does not produce these symptoms in hydrangea seedlings. Since these symptoms are common in hydrangea they are likely to accompany tomato ringspot infections. For example, the Pennsylvania specimen of 1954 yielded tomato ringspot virus in March, and expressed conspicuous brown ringspot after flowering in April. As shown in Table 1 a sap-transmissible virus producing chlorotic rings and yellow veining, as well as the tomato ringspot virus, was found in the Strafford hydrangeas from North Carolina. Also, ring and oakleaf patterns developed in leaves of 2 of 59 seedling clons furnished for this study in 1952. Development of these symptoms in 2 seedling clons only suggests the possibility that a seed-borne virus may be involved.

DETECTION AND IDENTIFICATION OF TOMATO RINGSPOT VIRUS. — Tomato ringspot virus was detected in hydrangea on subinoculation to tobacco at all seasons of the year when hydrangeas were growing actively. The number of spots on 3 tobacco plants ranged from 6 to 413, with no correlation whatever between number of spots and intensity of symptoms in the source plant.

Tobacco plants recovered from the hydrangea virus symptoms were not protected against tobacco ringspot or cucumber mosaic virus. Zinnia plants recovered from symptoms of the hydrangea virus were not protected against the indicator strain of cucumber mosaic virus. Identity of the hydrangea virus with the tomato ringspot virus (5, 6), *Annulus zonatus* Holmes (4), was suspected from similarity in host plant reactions and from Hildebrand's (3) finding of this virus in red currant, another member of the Saxifragaceae.

The Price culture and the hydrangea culture were then compared. Rooted cuttings from the tops of tobacco plants recovered from the hydrangea virus were fully protected against the Price culture. The hydrangea virus is therefore considered to be tomato ringspot virus.

When the 2 virus cultures were inoculated into various test species in parallel there was very good agreement in symptom production between the Price virus and the hydrangea virus, but some discrepancies appeared between the reactions found and those previously reported (6) for the tomato ringspot virus. Species marked "(H)" were tested against the hydrangea culture only, and others were inoculated with the Price culture also.

Plants of the following species developed systemic symptoms, and the virus was reisolated: *Antirrhinum majus* L., snapdragon; *Callistephus chinensis* (L.) Nees, China aster (H); *Cucumis sativus* L., cucumber (H); *Helichrysum bracteatum* Andr. (H); *Hydrangea macrophylla* (Thunb.) DC; *Lycopersicon esculentum*

TABLE 1.—*Experimental production of symptoms in hydrangea by inoculation with tomato ringspot virus and an unidentified ringspot virus*

Date and method of inoculation	Source of inoculum	Hydrangea plants inoculated	Plants infected [a]	Symptoms expressed and dates	Reisolation of tomato ringspot virus [b]
		1952			
June 12 (sap)	North Carolina hydrangea var. Strafford, dull, yellow leaves with diffuse green blotches	10 seedlings	6/10	Chlorotic rings, yellow veining (Feb. 2, 1953; Mar. 8, 1954)	0/6
			1/10	Symptomless through March 1954	1/4
June 12 (graft)	North Carolina hydrangea var. Strafford, dull, yellow leaves with diffuse green blotches	2 normal Strafford plants	2/2	Dull-yellow leaves with green blotches (Feb. 2, 1953)	2/2
July 11 (sap)	Tomato ringspot virus from tobacco	5 seedlings	4/5	Dull-yellow leaves with green blotches (Mar. 8, 1954)	4/5
November 5 (sap)	Tomato ringspot virus from tobacco	10 seedlings	0/10	None	0/10
November 18 (sap)	Tomato ringspot virus (Price culture) from tobacco	7 seedlings	1/7	Dull-yellow leaves with green blotches (Mar. 22, 1954)	1/7
		1953			
January 29 (sap)	Tomato ringspot virus from tobacco	5 seedlings	1/5	Pink flowers blotched white (Mar. 23, 1953)	1/1
			5/5	Dull-yellow leaves with green blotches (Mar. 22, 1954)	5/5

[a] Number infected over number inoculated.
[b] Number of plants found infected over number tested.

Mill., tomato; *Nicotiana tabacum* L., tobacco; *Petunia hybrida* Vilm., petunia; *Phlox drummondii* Hook.; *Platycodon grandiflorum* (Jacq.) A. DC.; *Senecio cruentus* DC., cineraria; *Verbesina encelioides* (Cav.) B. & H.; *Zinnia elegans* Jacq.

Plants of the following 5 species expressed no symptoms but the virus was reisolated: *Eschscholtzia californica* Cham., California poppy; *Gilia capitata* Dougl.; *Sinningia speciosa* B. & H., gloxinia (H); *Spinacia oleracea* L., spinach; *Tropaeolum majus* L., nasturtium.

Three species of plants expressed local lesions, but the virus could not be recovered in tobacco on subinoculation: *Datura stramonium* L.; *Tetragonia expansa* Murr., New Zealand spinach; *Silene compacta* Fisch.

The following plants expressed no symptoms, and the virus could not be reisolated from them: *Cheiranthus cheiri* L., wallflower; *Dianthus plumarius* L.; *Pelargonium hortorum* Bailey; *Philadelphus coronarius* L., mock orange (H); *Physalis angulata* L.; *Physostegia virginiana* (L.) Benth.; *Portulaca grandiflora* Hook. (H); *Reseda odorata* L., mignonette.

The following new hosts of the tomato ringspot virus were not recorded by Price (6): snapdragon, helichrysum, hydrangea, petunia, cineraria, verbesina, *Datura stramonium*, and *Silene compacta*. Four additional plants recorded as insusceptible by Price (6)—California poppy, *Gilia*, spinach, and nasturtium—yielded the virus on subinoculation in our trials. On the other hand, Price reported *Pelargonium* and *Reseda* as susceptible, but we failed to infect them and could not recover virus from them. Such discrepancies may be due to testing different varieties of a given species or to variations in the titer of the tomato ringspot virus in the source plants. The very close agreement in performance of the type culture and the hydrangea culture in our tests indicates that the latter is the type strain or differs insignificantly from it.

EXPERIMENTAL PRODUCTION OF SYMPTOMS IN HYDRANGEA.—Hydrangea inoculations in 1952-53 are summarized in Table 1. Inarch grafting diseased Strafford hydrangeas of the North Carolina source to apparently normal Strafford in June, 1952, induced the typical yellowed leaves with green blotches after 8 months. The source plants also expressed these symptoms at that time and subsequently, so that there has been satisfactory reproduction of symptoms by grafting since early 1953. Symptoms were first well defined in February, 1953, about 1 month after the plants were returned to the greenhouse from storage, during a period of rapid growth or forcing. Tomato ringspot virus was detected in both inoculated plants and in both source plants after 7 months and again after 21 months.

Sap inoculation of hydrangea seedlings from the

same Strafford source plants at the same date failed to reproduce the typical tomato ringspot symptoms in 1953 or 1954. Six of 10 plants inoculated expressed chlorotic ring patterns in 1953 and yellow vein patterns in 1954, but these plants failed to yield the tomato ringspot virus on subinoculation after 4, 9 and 21 months. One of the 4 symptomless plants yielded the tomato ringspot virus in parallel tests at each of these 3 periods.

Sap inoculation of hydrangea seedlings with tomato ringspot virus from tobacco in July and November, 1952, and in January, 1953, also failed to induce typical symptoms in 1953, although subinoculations detected the virus in 10 of 27 seedlings inoculated. Thus it seemed likely at the end of 1953 that the tomato ringspot virus was of incidental importance in hydrangea, or possibly of importance only in combination with an unidentified virus, or other viruses, also present in the Strafford source plant. One of 5 seedlings inoculated on January 29, 1953, developed white blotches in pink sepals 2 months later, an uncommon symptom of tomato ringspot; this virus was recovered on subinoculation from the blotched sepals.

When the hydrangeas inoculated in 1952–53 were again forced in 1954, 10 of 11 plants infected with the tomato ringspot virus by sap inoculation expressed characteristic symptoms comparable to the symptoms in the source hydrangeas. One plant which consistently yielded the virus on subinoculation remained symptomless. Duplication of the typical dull yellowing and green blotching by sap inoculation with tomato ringspot virus from tobacco shows that this virus causes these symptoms. At the same time the hydrangea virus that is not infectious to tobacco continued to produce only mild rings or veining symptoms in the second season after infection. Thus it appears that the tomato ringspot virus is damaging to hydrangea and the unidentified hydrangea virus causes little injury.

For a semi-woody plant, hydrangea is readily infected with the tomato ringspot virus by sap inoculation. Tests made in June and July, 1953, when the plants were growing actively, and in January, 1954, when elongation after storage was rapid, yielded 4/5 and 5/5 infections, respectively. Similar tests in November were much less successful, but Price's type strain of tomato ringspot virus did infect 1 plant and induce the characteristic response in hydrangea. In further tests in April, 1954, 4/10 hydrangea seedlings inoculated by sap from the Strafford source hydrangeas, and 9/10 inoculated from a previously infected hydrangea seedling became infected, as shown by subinoculation to tobacco by the Yarwood method 6 weeks later.

U. S. PLANT INDUSTRY STATION
BELTSVILLE, MARYLAND

LITERATURE CITED

1. BRIERLEY, P., AND F. F. SMITH. 1952. A ringspot from hydrangea infectious to herbaceous plants. U. S. Dept. Agr. Pl. Dis. Reptr. **36**: 382-383.
2. BRIERLEY, P., AND F. F. SMITH. 1953. Tomato ringspot virus in the florists' hydrangea. (Abs.) Phytopathology **43**: 404.
3. HILDEBRAND, E. M. 1942. Tomato ringspot on currant. Amer. Jour. Bot. **29**: 362-366.
4. HOLMES, F. O. 1939. Handbook of phytopathogenic viruses. The Williams and Wilkins Company, Baltimore.
5. PRICE, W. C. 1936. Specificity of acquired immunity from tobacco-ring-spot diseases. Phytopathology **26**: 665-675.
6. PRICE, W. C. 1940. Comparative host ranges of six plant viruses. Amer. Jour. Bot. **27**: 530-541.
7. YARWOOD, C. E. 1953. Quick virus inoculation by rubbing with fresh leaf discs. U. S. Dept. Agr. Pl. Dis. Reptr. **37**: 501-502.

MANEB—A COINED NAME FOR THE FUNGICIDAL CHEMICAL MANGANOUS ETHYLENEBIS(DITHIOCARBAMATE)

The word maneb has been selected as a coined name for the fungicidal chemical manganous ethylenebis(dithiocarbamate). This name has been approved by the Interdepartmental Committee on Pest Control. The American Phytopathological Society, the American Chemical Society, and the American Medical Association are agreeable to its use. Approval of the name maneb implies that the name is available for free use in designating the pure chemical in question.

Maneb has previously been known by its chemical name, manganous ethylenebis(dithiocarbamate), and also as managanese EBD, MnEBD, and on occasion, as MEB. The name maneb refers to the pure chemical and a technical grade shall indicate the percentage of maneb present. A wettable powder formulation designated duPont "Manzate" fungicide containing 70 per cent maneb is commercially available. ("Manzate" is a registered duPont trademark.)

ROOT ROT OF ALFALFA CAUSED BY PHYTOPHTHORA CRYPTOGEA[1]

Donald C. Erwin[2]

SUMMARY

This is the first expanded account of Phytophthora root rot of alfalfa. The disease was found in several fields in 5 counties of California.

Symptoms of the disease on alfalfa are yellowing of the leaves, and reddish-brown, irregular necrosis of the periderm and vascular tissues of the tap root. A yellow discoloration is usually present in the tissues above and below the lesion. A *Phytophthora* sp. was isolated from diseased tissue. Mycelium was non-septate, with hyphal swellings developing profusely. Sporangia were non-papillate and ovoid to ellipsoid in shape; oogonia, globose; antheridia, amphigynous; and oospores, globose, measuring less than 30 μ in diameter. Cardinal temperatures for growth were as follows: minimum, 8°; optimum, 25°; maximum, 30°–33°C.

The fungus was identified as *Phytophthora cryptogea* Pethybridge & Lafferty. On no other hosts than some in the genus *Medicago* was it more than slightly pathogenic. Several other isolates of *P. cryptogea*, as well as of other species of *Phytophthora*, were tested on alfalfa, but none except the isolate from alfalfa was pathogenic.

Phytophthora root rot of alfalfa (*Medicago sativa* L.), a previously undescribed disease, was reported recently by the writer (3). The incitant has since been determined to be *Phytophthora cryptogea* Pethybridge & Lafferty. The disease was first noted in June of 1952 in Yolo County, California. Affected areas on tap roots of 6-month-old plants were brown to red in color with a yellow, diffuse discoloration extending above and below the lesions. Later in the year, a survey revealed the presence of the disease in other fields in Yolo County and also in Solano, San Joaquin, and Fresno counties. In 1953, the disease was found on a few plants in a field in Riverside County.

The determination that *P. cryptogea* is an incitant of a root and crown rot of alfalfa explains some of the loss of stand in alfalfa in California. *P. cryptogea* is not, however, the cause of all crown and root rot of alfalfa. Whether or not it contributes to dark crown necrosis, the cause of which has not been determined (4), is not yet known.

The purpose of this paper is to report the symptoms of Phytophthora root rot on alfalfa, to describe the causal fungus, and to present the results of pathogenicity tests on alfalfa and some other plants grown in California.

SYMPTOMS OF THE DISEASE.—Symptoms of the disease on tap roots of alfalfa are illustrated in Fig. 1. The crown, tap roots, or lateral roots of the plant may be affected by the fungus, but the tap root is the part most often attacked. The infected area on the periderm of the root is usually irregular in shape and brown in color, externally. Internally, necrotic areas in newly infected roots are red to brown in color. This tissue may be water-soaked but usually remains firm. Later the affected tissue turns dull yellow to brown, and in severely affected roots the yellowed region may extend 2–3 cm. above and below the lesion. Periderm, phloem, and finally xylem tissues may be affected, and, prior to complete girdling of the roots, the leaves become yellow and flaccid. Ultimately, the plant wilts and dies.

The brown-to-red necrosis in irregular areas and the yellow discoloration of the xylem extending a few cm. above and below the lesion are the distinguishing symptoms of the disease. Yellow and wilting tops are indicative of the disease but are not distinguishing, since these symptoms may be brought about by other causes, such as severing of the tap root by a gopher or severe Fusarium wilt. In an advanced stage of the disease the root symptoms may not be typical, owing to secondary invasion by other microorganisms.

THE CAUSAL FUNGUS.—*Isolation.*—Isolations were made from at least 5 diseased plants of each of 13 collections from 10 fields in Yolo, Solano, San Joaquin, and Fresno counties. In the first isolation, tap roots of 6-month-old infected plants were surface-sterilized with a proprietary sodium hypochlorite solution, "Chlorox" (1:10), and washed twice in sterile water. In later work diseased roots were dipped in 70 per cent ethyl alcohol and blotted dry prior to isolation; this appeared to be the better method. Tissue pieces from the margins of affected areas were plated on potato-dextrose, acid potato-dextrose (pH 4.5), and water agars. On the water agar, a *Phytophthora* appeared on nearly all the tissue pieces, whereas on the potato agars only bacteria developed. All subsequent platings were made on water or corn-meal agars.

In later isolations, the fungus was not easily isolated from plants 1–3 years old. Non-pathogenic forms of *Fusarium roseum*, *F. solani*, and *F. oxysporum* were also isolated frequently. The *Phytophthora* grew from the tissue piece slowly, and, usually, a hyphal tip could not be obtained until 4–5 days after plating. Bacteria often suppressed the fungus.

Pieces of diseased tissue from lesions at various stages of infection were plated on corn-meal agar.

[1] Accepted for publication August 30, 1954.

Paper No. 818, University of California Citrus Experiment Station, Riverside, California.

The initial part of this work was reported in a section of a thesis presented to the Graduate Division, University of California at Davis, in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy. The work on host range, on some of the temperature studies, and on identification of the fungus was completed at the University of California at Riverside. Appreciation is expressed to Dr. B. R. Houston, Department of Plant Pathology, University of California at Davis, for guidance during the early work.

[2] Assistant Plant Pathologist, University of California Citrus Experiment Station, Riverside, California.

FIG. 1. Symptoms of Phytophthora root rot of alfalfa. A) Longitudinal section of a root naturally infected. B) Irregular brown lesion on bark of a young plant artificially inoculated.

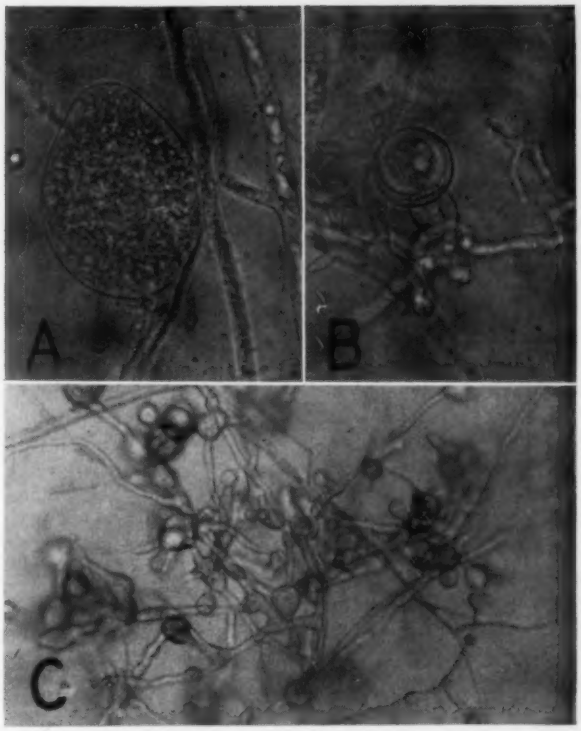


FIG. 2. Morphology of *Phytophthora cryptogea* grown on alfalfa seedlings in sterilized water. A) Non-papillate sporangium (×754). B) Oogonium, oospore, and amphigynous antheridium. Ooogonial stalk can be seen in the antheridium (×754). C) Hyphal swellings (×307).

Isolation of the causal fungus was accomplished most easily from lesions showing the red-brown necrosis typical of early infection. The fungus was never isolated from the yellow tissue above or below the lesion. Care in selecting newly infected tissue is important for isolation of this *Phytophthora* from alfalfa. The difficulty in isolating this slow-growing *Phytophthora* may explain why the fungus has not previously been found to be associated with a root rot of alfalfa.

Morphology.—Young mycelium was non-septate but became septate with age. It grew in a tortuous pattern on water and corn-meal agars. The diameter varied from 7 to 8 μ. On potato-dextrose and water agars, numerous intercalary and terminal hyphal swellings (Fig. 2, C) developed, which were not delimited by septa. They were irregular in shape and often formed in clusters. The contents of the swellings became dense with age and imparted a tan color to older cultures. The swellings were typical of those of *Phytophthora cryptogea* illustrated by Pethybridge and Lafferty (7) and by Blackwell (2).

Sporangia (Fig. 2, A) ranged from 23 to 38 μ in width and from 27 to 63 μ in length, and averaged 31 × 39 μ. They formed sparsely on a sterilized medium consisting of 4 hemp seeds in 15 ml. of water, and on water agar on which alfalfa seeds were allowed to germinate. These bodies usually appeared after 8–12 days. They were nonpapillate and ovoid to obpyriform in shape. Formation of zoospores has not been observed. Irrigation or cooling of colonies growing in water failed to stimulate indirect germination. Germination, at least in vitro, was only by the direct method. Contents of the sporangia were occasionally extruded. Proliferation sometimes occurred in irrigated cultures.

Oogonia (Fig. 2, B) were globose and ranged from 23 to 39 μ in diameter (average, 31 μ). They occurred on the same media as sporangia but much more abundantly and after only 3–5 days. They were also formed sparsely on 4- to 6-week-old cultures of lima bean, tomato juice, and potato-dextrose agars. Oogonia formed abundantly in roots of young alfalfa seedlings which had germinated on agar, and were frequently seen in infected lateral roots from plants artificially inoculated. However, they have not been seen in naturally infested roots. Antheridia were amphigynous (Fig. 2, B). Oospores (Fig. 2, B) ranged from 19 to 37 μ in diameter (average, 25 μ). They were globose and smooth and usually filled the oogonium.

Growth-temperature relations.—The effect of temperature on growth of the fungus was measured by recording the diameter of a colony grown on potato-dextrose agar for 5–6 days and by weighing the oven-dry

(70°C.) mycelium grown on a culture consisting of 50 ml. of a potato-dextrose liquid medium in a 250-ml. Erlenmeyer flask for 6–10 days at different temperatures. Initial inoculum, when the fungus was grown on agar, consisted of a 4-mm. disc of potato-dextrose agar and mycelium from the margin of a growing culture. In some experiments in which a liquid potato-dextrose medium was used, a glass rod was bent to a 90° angle about 15 mm. from one extremity. The bent portion was flattened and served to support a 4-mm. disc of agar and mycelium. A cotton plug was wrapped around the unbent extremity and the bent end inserted into the Erlenmeyer flask. Prior to incubation, the agar disc on the flattened end of the glass rod was lowered to the surface of the liquid medium. In other experiments, 1 ml. of a mycelial suspension, prepared by blending a 5-day-old potato-dextrose-agar plate culture of *Phytophthora* in 50 ml. of sterile distilled water with a Waring blendor, was pipetted into each flask. Basically both methods yielded similar results. However, when initial inoculum was placed on the bent glass rod, dry weights were less variable than when a blended inoculum was used. Blended inoculum sometimes would not grow at 30°C., whereas a 4-mm. disc of agar consistently started at this temperature. In each experiment at least 4 replicates per temperature were used.

The results of 2 typical experiments in which radial growth and mycelial weight were measured are shown in Fig. 3. On potato-dextrose agar no growth occurred at 2°–7°C. and in only a few tests at 8°C. The optimum temperature was 25°C. and the maximum between 30° and 33°C. At 33° the fungus did not always grow, but removal to a lower temperature consistently resulted in growth, which indicated that the fungus was not killed by exposure to 33°C. for 7 days. Growth at 30°C. occurred on corn-meal agar as well as on potato-dextrose agar.

Leach (5) showed that the optimum temperature for growth of *Pythium ultimum* Trow in liquid culture was lower than its optimum temperature on an agar medium. The optimum temperature for growth of *Phytophthora cryptogea* was the same in liquid potato dextrose as on an agar medium (Fig. 3). The minimum temperature for growth in a liquid medium was 8°, optimum 25°, and maximum 30°–33°C. At 33°C., growth occurred only occasionally.

Identification.—The *Phytophthora* sp. that incites root rot of alfalfa resembles both *Phytophthora cryptogea* Pethybridge & Lafferty and *P. cambivora* (Petri) Buis. Tucker found that the cardinal temperatures for *P. cryptogea* were 5°, 25°, and 30°C. Middleton et al (6), working with an isolate from Gloxinia, found them to be 1°, 22°–25°, and 31°–34°C. The cardinal temperatures for the *Phytophthora* from alfalfa were 8°, 25°, and 30°–33°C. Except for a higher minimum these were nearly the same as those for *P. cryptogea*. *P. cambivora* (10) grew at a minimum of 15°, optimum 27°, and maximum, 30°C. Except for the higher minimum temperature for radial growth, the reaction of *P. cambivora* was essentially the same as that of the *Phytophthora* from alfalfa.

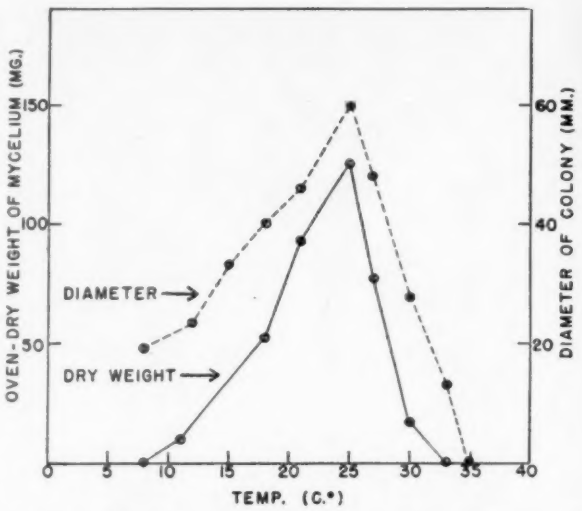


FIG. 3. Effect of several temperatures on the radial growth of *Phytophthora cryptogea* grown on potato-dextrose agar and on the mycelial weight of the fungus grown on a liquid potato-dextrose medium.

One criterion used by Tucker (10) to identify *Phytophthora cryptogea* was the following: "oospores on oatmeal agar, averaging less than 30 μ in diameter." Oospores, although not formed in oatmeal agar by the *Phytophthora* isolated from alfalfa, formed on hemp seed and alfalfa stems and averaged less than 30 μ in diameter. The isolate of *P. cambivora* studied by Tucker did not produce oogonia. Petri (8) reported oospores of *P. cambivora*, in diseased tissue, with a diameter of 20–27 μ, and, later (9), oogonia with a diameter of 57–62 μ. Oospores seen by Ashby (1) in corn-meal agar measured 38.8 μ. In the present work, oospores ranged from 19 to 37 μ in diameter and averaged 25 μ. Although of doubtful taxonomic value, in view of the variance in size reported for *P. cambivora*, the oospores of the isolate from alfalfa more closely resemble those of *P. cryptogea* than those of *P. cambivora*.

Since pathogenicity to apple and potato was used by Tucker (10) as a taxonomic criterion, the *Phytophthora* from alfalfa was placed in wounds in White Rose and Idaho Russett potatoes and in nearly ripe Pippin and Gravenstein apples and incubated in moist chambers at 20°–24°C. for 10 days. On apple, the fungus was only slightly pathogenic and no pathogenicity was noted on potato. The test was repeated several times with similar results. In the pathogenicity reaction to apple and potato the fungus resembled *P. cambivora*, which was reported by Tucker (10) to be only slightly pathogenic to apple and non-pathogenic to potato tubers.

Profuse formation of hyphal swellings (Fig. 3, C) on potato-dextrose agar, on water agar, on sterilized hemp seeds in distilled water, or on alfalfa seedlings germinated in sterilized distilled water was characteristic of the *Phytophthora* from alfalfa. Hyphal swell-

ings of *P. cambivora* were reported and illustrated by Petri (8) and of *P. cryptogea* by Pethybridge and Lafferty (7). Hyphal swellings formed by the alfalfa *Phytophthora* resembled more closely those of *P. cryptogea* illustrated by Pethybridge and Lafferty.

Because of its non-papillate sporangia, oospores less than 30 μ in diameter, growth on corn-meal agar at 30°C., and the similarity of the hyphal swellings to those illustrated for *Phytophthora cryptogea* (2, 7), the fungus on alfalfa is identified as *Phytophthora cryptogea* Pethybridge & Lafferty.

Pathogenicity to alfalfa.—Inoculum for pathogenicity tests consisted of a blended culture of the fungus grown on potato-dextrose agar. This was prepared in various dilutions but was mostly used at the rate of 2 2-week-old plate cultures in 100 ml. of distilled water. Thirty ml. of this inoculum was placed on the top of steamed soil in a 5-in. pot. Later tests showed that much less inoculum was necessary for pathogenesis.

In the first test, 25 Ceresan-treated seeds of California Common alfalfa were planted in an infested 5-in. pot of steamed soil. Emergence was as good in infested soil as in the control soil, but after 30 days all plants in the infested soil had been killed. Seedlings growing in the steamed soil were unharmed. When untreated seeds were planted no emergence occurred in infested soil. In another pot of infested soil, 7 2-month-old plants were transplanted. After 18 days 5 of these plants were wilting and stunted, in comparison with control plants. Tap roots (Fig. 1, B) showed the typical reddish-brown necrosis of diseased plants in the field. This test was repeated, and after 13 days all 42 inoculated plants showed wilting and root rot typical of that occurring on plants in affected fields. None of the control plants was affected. The fungus was reisolated from all the diseased plants. These results have been confirmed by numerous repetitions of the tests.

No controlled-temperature experiments have been conducted, but preliminary observations indicated that the disease progressed less rapidly at greenhouse temperatures of 10°–16°C. than at temperatures of 21°–27°C.

Pathogenicity tests on plants other than alfalfa.—Seeds of other possible hosts were planted in soil infested with a mycelial suspension of the fungus. In most cases blended inoculum was also placed on the roots of plants 1–2 months old. Roots were examined after an incubation period of 1–2 months. As a check on viability of the inoculum, alfalfa was inoculated at the same time. At least 20 plants and an equal number of seeds of each species were inoculated. Plants growing in steamed soil were used as controls. Fourteen species of plants were tested. These included California No. 5 cowpea (*Vigna sinensis* Savi),[3] red kidney bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.), Thomas Laxton pea (*Pisum sativum* L.), purple vetch (*Vicia benghalensis* L.), yellow sweet clover (*Melilotus officinalis* Lam.), red clover (*Trifolium pratense* L.), ladino clover (*Trifolium repens* L.), broadleaf birdsfoot trefoil (*Lotus corniculatus* L.), Imperial flax (*Linum usitatissimum* L.), and Acala cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum* L.). Only large 1- to 2-month-old plants of sugar beet (*Beta vulgaris* L.), Marglobe tomato (*Lycopersicon esculentum* Mill.), aster (*Aster* sp.), and carrot (*Daucus carota* L.) were tested. None of the plants showed any root rot. Cowpea, bean, yellow sweet clover, and red clover showed some lateral root browning, but this was not severe enough to cause the plants to wilt or die. When seed was planted in infested soil, red clover seedlings became infected and died. Roots of 1- to 2-month-old red clover plants were not rotted by the fungus.

It has been reported previously in this paper that the fungus was only slightly pathogenic to apple fruits and non-pathogenic to potato tubers. Fruits of cucumber (*Cucumis sativus* L.), cantaloupe (*Cucumis melo* L.), citron melon (*Citrullus vulgaris* Shrad. var. *citroides*), crook neck squash (*Cucurbita* sp.), tomato (*Lycopersicon esculentum*), orange (*Citrus sinensis* Osbeck), lemon (*Citrus limon* Burm.), and roots of carrot (*Daucus carota*) were inoculated with the fungus and placed in moist chambers for at least 10 days at room temperature (20°–24°C.). Only citron melon and cucumber were affected by the fungus; rotted areas were only 1–1½ in. in diameter after a 9-day incubation.

PATHOGENICITY OF OTHER PHYTOPHTHORA ISOLATES TO ALFALFA.—Since *P. cryptogea* was difficult to isolate from alfalfa, the possibility that other *Phytophthora* spp. might incite a root rot of alfalfa and be missed in routine isolations was considered. Isolates of *Phytophthora cryptogea* from other hosts were also tested.

Three isolates of *Phytophthora cryptogea*, 1 from J. T. Barrett of the University of California at Berkeley, and 2 from the collections of J. T. Middleton and L. J. Klotz of the University of California at Riverside, were tested on alfalfa seedlings, as well as on 1- to 2-month-old plants. Middleton's isolate was a transfer from the type culture from Pethybridge. None of these isolates was pathogenic to alfalfa. In addition, 2 isolates of *Phytophthora parasitica* Dast., 1 from citrus and 1 from alfalfa, *P. cinnamomi* Rands from avocado, *P. drechsleri* Tuck. from safflower, *P. palmivora* Butl. (source unknown), and 4 unidentified Phytophthoras isolated from carrot, sugar beet, sweet clover and alfalfa were tested, but none was pathogenic to seedlings or to plants 1–2 months old.

Since only the isolates of *Phytophthora cryptogea* from alfalfa were pathogenic on alfalfa, and since the work thus far indicates that the host range of the *Phytophthora* from alfalfa may be narrow, there is a possibility that this fungus is a strain that has become adapted to alfalfa and may be specific to the genus *Medicago*.

DISCUSSION.—Although this is the first expanded account of Phytophthora root rot of alfalfa, the disease

[3] Names of plants are those accepted by Bailey, L. H. 1949. Manual of Cultivated Plants. Rev. Ed. 1116 p. MacMillan Co., New York.

probably is not new. Other workers in the past have noted plants with similar symptoms. Failure to recover the inciting fungus has probably been due to difficulty in isolation. The fungus has been obtained by the writer only from newly infected plants, and often not consistently. Although *Fusaria* are consistently isolated from the rotted tissue, workers should be cautious in attributing rots of this type to the *Fusaria*. In California no root rotting *Fusaria* have been found by the writer (4). Phytophthora root rot could contribute to the dark crown necrosis disease, the entire cause of which is not yet known (4). Secondary organisms could suppress *Phytophthora* in the roots during periods that are unfavorable for pathogenesis.

Although *Phytophthora cryptogea* from alfalfa fits the description for this fungus, it apparently differs pathogenically from other *P. cryptogea* isolates tested. The isolate from alfalfa was not pathogenic to tomato and aster, both of which are hosts of *P. cryptogea*. The finding that other isolates of *P. cryptogea* do not attack alfalfa is further evidence of its specificity.

Department of Plant Pathology
University of California
Citrus Experiment Station
Riverside, California

LITERATURE CITED

1. Ashby, S. F. 1929. The production of sexual organs in pure cultures of Phytophthora cinnamomi Rands and Blephospora cambivora Petri. Brit. Mycol. Soc. Trans. **14**: 206-263.
2. Blackwell, Elizabeth. 1949. Terminology in Phytophthora. Com. Mycol. Inst. Mycological Papers No. 30.
3. Erwin, D. C. 1953. Phytophthora root rot of alfalfa. (Abs.) Phytopathology **43**: 586.
4. Erwin, D. C. 1954. Relation of Stagonospora, Rhizoctonia, and associated fungi to crown rot of alfalfa. Phytopathology **44**: 137-144.
5. Leach, L. D. 1947. Growth rates of host and pathogen as factors determining the severity of pre-emergence damping-off. Jour. Agr. Res. **75**: 161-179.
6. Middleton, J. T., C. M. Tucker, and C. M. Tompkins. 1944. A disease of gloxinia caused by Phytophthora cryptogea. Jour. Agr. Res. **68**: 405-413.
7. Pethybridge, G. H., and H. A. Lafferty. 1919. A disease of tomato and other plants caused by a new species of Phytophthora. Roy. Dublin Soc. Sci. Proc. (n.s.) **15**: 487-503.
8. Petri, L. 1918. Studi sulla malatia del castagno detta "dell 'inchiostro." Morfologia e biologia del micelio parassita. Ann. R. Ist. Sup. Forestale Naz. Firenze **3**: 151-185.
9. Petri, L. 1925. Osservazioni biologiche sulla "Blephospora cambivora." Ann. R. Ist. Sup. Agrario e Forestale Naz. Firenze (Ser. 2) **1**: 155-161.
10. Tucker, C. M. 1931. Taxonomy of the genus Phytophthora De Bary. Missouri Agr. Exp. Sta. Res. Bul. 153.

EFFECTIVENESS OF CERTAIN ANTIBIOTICS FOR THE CONTROL OF SEED-BORNE DISEASES OF SMALL GRAIN[1]

Curt Leben, D C. Arny, and G. W. Keitt

SUMMARY

The antibiotic substances helixins A, B, and C, crystalline antimycin A-35, and crude helixin were tested as seed treatment materials for the control of several diseases of small grain in greenhouse and field experiments. All materials reduced the Victoria seedling blight of Vicland oats. For the control of this disease with helixin B it was necessary for the antibiotic to be carried in ethanol; other carriers, in addition to ethanol, were effective for the control of oat smut and wheat bunt by this antibiotic. Oat smut was also reduced by crude helixin and by antimycin A-35.

In an earlier paper successful greenhouse and field experiments using the antibiotic helixin B as a seed treatment material for the control of several seed-borne diseases of small grain were reported (3). In most of these tests the antibiotic was applied in ethanol, a carrier that possesses several limitations, among which are its expense and its harm to seed under some conditions. In view of these limitations and the fact that helixin B was not effective as a dust for the control of at least 1 disease (3), it was deemed desirable to study the role of ethanol and to see if it could be replaced by other carriers. Experiments toward this end are described in this paper. Also included are accounts of seed treatment tests with other antibiotic materials for the control of small grain diseases. Helixins A and C, antimycin A, and crude helixin were used in these experiments.

Materials and methods.—*Diseases.*—As in the previous study (3), most of the tests were made with the seedling blight of Vicland oats, a disease incited by *Helminthosporium victoriae* M. & M. The Victoria blight was chosen because it could be studied readily in the greenhouse and because previous experience indicated that it was not always controlled by chemicals that were effective for surface borne pathogens (1). The methods of Leben, Arny, and Keitt (3) were used for

[1] Accepted for publication August 20, 1954.
Supported in part by the Research Committee of the Graduate School with funds supplied by the Wisconsin Alumni Research Foundation. Published with the approval of the Director of the Wisconsin Agricultural Experiment Station. We wish to thank R. R. Smeby and F. M. Strong for their suggestions and for the antibiotic preparations.

experiments with this disease.

The control of oat smut and wheat bunt was studied in a field test at Madison. The oat variety was Canadian, and the seed was naturally infested with 2 smut organisms, *Ustilago kolleri* Wille and *U. avenae* (Pers.) Rostr. For the test with bunt, seed of wheat variety Sturgeon was artificially infested with chlamydospores of the bunt fungus, *Tilletia foetida* (Wallr.) Liro. In the study of both diseases there were 3 replicates for each treatment, each replicate consisting of 10 gm. of seed in a 3 meter row.

Treatment of seed.—Various types of helixin were used. The material termed crude helixin was the ethanol extract of the precipitate that formed on acidification of the liquid culture filtrate of the helixin-producing *Streptomyces* sp. This material contained 1.3 helixin units per mg. and was 3 manipulations removed from the fermented culture (step 4 of fractionation procedure (4)). Helixins A, B, and C were prepared as noted previously (6). The helixin A sample contained 5 units per mg. Two samples of helixin B were used, preparations 32 and IV-17-B, which contained 2.6 and 3.1 units per mg., respectively. Helixin C was an oily liquid containing 0.01 unit per mg. Also studied was a water soluble preparation containing helixins A, B, C, and D; it was prepared by precipitation of a crude material by NaCl from an ammonium solution and had a potency of 0.8 unit per mg. Details of the preparation of the water soluble material will appear elsewhere.

The antibiotic antimycin A (2) was of the type now designated antimycin A-35 (5). It was in crystalline form.

The concentration of antibiotic preparation used was in part determined on the basis of previous experiments. The aim was to select a level that would not give complete disease control; by so doing some idea of the relative effectiveness of various treatments could be obtained.

In previous studies (3) it was found that if ethanol was used as a carrier for seed treatment materials, seed injury resulted unless the ethanol was allowed to evaporate soon after application. Therefore, a standard procedure was used for ethanol as well as for the other carriers: seed was treated with the test material in 125 or 250 ml. Erlenmeyer flasks, stored in the stoppered flasks for 15–30 minutes, and then spread in shallow pans to dry.

In all tests, nontreated seed and seed treated with Ceresan M (7.7 per cent N-(ethylmercuri)–*p*-toluenesulfonanilide) at a rate of 0.5 oz. per bushel were included for comparison purposes. Seed treated with Ceresan M was stored in a closed container for 4 days or longer before planting. Seed that had been treated with ethanol alone was not included in these experiments, since the earlier work had shown that this carrier did not influence the amount of the several diseases. The other carriers used in the present work, when applied alone, likewise did not appear to influence disease development, nor did they have phytotoxic effects. Except as noted none of the treatments was phytotoxic.

Vapor action.—Vapor action was tested by placing helixin B in a closed container with seed in such a way that the seed and the chemical were not in direct contact (1). In the crock there were 7 gm. of seed and 1.25 gm. of dry helixin B (preparation IV-17-B), an amount of antibiotic sufficient to treat 500 gm. of seed (crock full) at the rate of 2.5 mg. per gm. of seed. The agar diffusion assay employing the fungus *Glomerella cingulata* (Stonem.) Spauld. & v. Schrenk was used for the detection of the antibiotic on the seed.

RESULTS.—*Influence of the carrier on disease control.*—Attention was given to ethanol as a carrier for helixin B in a series of studies with the Victoria blight. The influence of the amount of ethanol was shown in 3 greenhouse tests made at different times. Three mg. of preparation 32 was dissolved in 0.06, 0.125, or 0.25 ml. of ethanol, and the solution used to treat 5 gm. of seed. The average number of blighted seedlings with the different amounts of ethanol was 7, 4, and 2 per cent, respectively. The proportion of ethanol in ethanol-water mixtures was also shown to influence disease control in the same 3 tests. The antibiotic was carried in 0.25 ml. of 25, 50, or 100 per cent ethanol: the average disease was 8, 6, and 2 per cent, respectively. These figures may be compared with the nontreated control, which gave an average of 13 per cent disease, and with the Ceresan M treatment, which produced an average of 1 per cent diseased plants.

Two other solvents and a solvent mixture were also used as carriers for helixin B in greenhouse tests with the Victoria blight. Preparation 32 was dissolved in methyl Cellosolve (ethylene glycol mono-methyl ether), ethylene glycol, or the solvent mixture (43 parts of ethylene glycol, 7 parts of Tween 20, and 50 parts of water, by volume) and applied to the seed at the rate of 0.6 mg. in 0.02 ml. of carrier per gm. of seed. This amount of carrier provided good seed coverage. In 3 tests made at different times the methyl Cellosolve and ethylene glycol treatments each resulted in an average of 9 per cent diseased plants, whereas nontreated seed produced 12 per cent, and the Ceresan M treatment gave 2 per cent. In the same tests, treatment with the antibiotic in 0.05 ml. of ethanol per gm. of seed resulted in 3 per cent disease. In another series of 2 tests the mixture produced an average of 11 per cent diseased plants as compared with 17 per cent in plants from nontreated seed. Thus, these carriers do not appear to be so effective as ethanol for the control of this disease.

The influence of ethanol on the control of the Victoria blight was also studied in 2 greenhouse tests with the water soluble preparation carried in water or in ethanol. The antibiotic was used at a rate of 0.6 mg. in 0.05 ml. of the carrier per gm. of seed. Tests were made at different times. The average disease with water as the carrier was 14 per cent, whereas there was 4 per cent disease with ethanol. Nontreated seed produced plants with 12 per cent disease, and there was

TABLE 1.—*The effect of various carriers on the control of oat smut and wheat bunt by seed treatment with helixin preparations. Field test*

Material	Mg. per gm. of seed	Carrier	Per cent disease	
			Oat smut	Wheat bunt
Helixin B	1.25[a]	Ethanol[b]	0.2	0
Helixin B	0.62	Ethanol[b]	0.7	0.7
Helixin B	0.31	Ethanol[b]	6.6	1.0
Helixin B	0.15	Ethanol[b]	14.2	----
Helixin B	1.25	Mixture[c]	0	0
Helixin B	1.25	Ethylene glycol[b]	0[d]	----
Water soluble helixin	1.25	Ethanol[b]	0.4	----
Water soluble helixin	1.25	Water[b]	0.9	----
Ceresan M	[e]	----------	0	0.2
None	----	----------	10.7	6.3

[a] Equivalent to 0.4 unit.
[b] Used at 0.08 ml. per gm. of oats, 0.04 ml. per gm. of wheat.
[c] Mixture of 43 parts ethylene glycol, 7 parts of Tween 20, and 50 parts water, by volume. Used at a rate of 0.04 ml. per gm. of seed.
[d] Treatment reduced germination about 40 per cent.
[e] On the basis of 0.5 oz. per bushel: 0.9 mg. per gm. for oats and 0.5 mg. per gm. for wheat.

1 per cent disease as the result of the Ceresan M treatment. These experiments also demonstrated the importance of ethanol for the control of this disease.

Various carriers for the control of oat smut and wheat bunt were studied in a field test. Both helixin B (preparation IV-17-B) and the water soluble preparation were used. Results are given in Table 1. In contrast to the findings with the Victoria blight, control of these 2 diseases was obtained with carriers other than ethanol. Another field test with bunt of spring wheat, not reported in detail here, was confirmatory—helixin B carried in the mixture provided the same order of control as the antibiotic carried in ethanol.

Helixins A and C, antimycin A, and crude helixin for the control of the Victoria blight and the smut of oats.—Data for the control of the Victoria blight by these materials in 3 greenhouse tests are given in Table 2. Data for helixin B (sample IV-17-B) are also included for comparison.

Antimycin A at a rate of 1.25 mg. and crude helixin at 0.46 mg. per gm. of seed were tested for the control of oat smut in a field test. Both materials were applied in ethanol, antimycin A at a rate of 0.08 ml. and crude helixin at 0.04 ml. per gm. of seed. The test was made at the same time and had for comparison the same nontreated and Ceresan M-treated controls as the experiment indicated in Table 1. Crude helixin reduced the disease to zero, and with antimycin A the amount of disease was 4 per cent.

Vapor action of helixin B.—In previous studies, several preparations of helixin B were shown to have vapor action in microscope slide tests (3). It became of interest, therefore, to see if the antibiotic could be detected on the seed using experimental conditions

TABLE 2.—*Effectiveness of the various helixin preparations and antimycin A as seed treatment materials for the control of the seedling blight of Victland oats. Greenhouse tests*

Material	Mg. per gm. of seed	Helixin, units per gm. of seed	Per cent disease
Helixin A[a] ----------	0.6	0.6	2
Helixin B[a] ----------	0.6	0.4	3
Helixin C[b] ----------	9.9	0.1	6
Antimycin A[a] ----------	2.4	----	3
Crude helixin[a] ----------	0.3	0.4	4
Ceresan M ----------	0.9[c]	----	>1
None ----------	----	----	18

[a] Carried in 0.05 ml. ethanol per gm. of seed.
[b] Used without dilution at 0.05 ml. per gm. of seed.
[c] Equivalent to 0.5 oz. per bu.

under which vapor action was demonstrated for certain of the organic mercury compounds (1). None was found, however.

DISCUSSION.—In the present work several antibiotics have been shown to be effective for the control of the Victoria blight and the smut of oats, and for wheat bunt. The effectiveness of helixin B, previously reported, has been confirmed. Helixins A and C provided control of the Victoria blight and, for this disease, appear to possess about the same potency as helixin B on a unit basis. It was not surprising, therefore, to find that the crude helixin preparation, which contained all the helixin antibiotics, also controlled the disease. It is concluded that the separation of the helixins would not be essential for seed treatment purposes.

In the present work crystalline antimycin A-35 was shown to reduce the incidence of the Victoria blight and the smut of oats. Partly purified antimycin A-102, a closely related material, has been found to be effective for the control of the barley seedling blight incited by *Helminthosporium sativum* P. K. & B., and for the Victoria blight (5).

In the present studies ethanol has been shown to play an important part in the effectiveness of helixin B for the control of the Victoria blight. Recent work with the organic mercury materials has shown that the most effective compounds for this disease are characterized by high vapor action, and that fungicidal vapors penetrate underneath hulls of the kernel (1). This information suggests that the pathogen is borne at least partly within the outer layers of the seed and that its protected position accounts for the lack of effectiveness of materials that do not readily produce penetrating vapors. On this basis, it seems reasonable to assume that ethanol serves to carry helixin B into the outer parts of the seed. Some evidence for this view is afforded in that helixin B in carriers other than ethanol was effective for diseases incited by the surface borne pathogens of wheat bunt and of oat smut. The specificity of carriers for seed treatment materials has not been demonstrated heretofore to our knowledge.

While it has not been possible to replace ethanol as a carrier of helixin B for the control of the Victoria blight, the solvent mixture offers promise for the control of disease incited by surface borne pathogens. For this type of disease, water soluble helixin carried in water also appears to merit further study.

Department of Plant Pathology
University of Wisconsin
Madison, Wisconsin

LITERATURE CITED

1. Arny, D. C., and C. Leben. 1954. Vapor action of certain mercury seed treatment materials. Phytopathology. **44**: 380-383.
2. Dunshee, B. R., C. Leben, G. W. Keitt, and F. M. Strong. 1949. The isolation and properties of antimycin A. Jour. Amer. Chem. Soc. **71**: 2436-37.
3. Leben, C., D. C. Arny, and G. W. Keitt. 1953. Small grain seed treatment with the antibiotic, helixin B. Phytopathology **43**: 391-94.
4. Leben, C., G. J. Stessel, and G. W. Keitt. 1952. Helixin, an antibiotic active against certain fungi and bacteria. Mycologia **44**: 159-69.
5. Lockwood, J. L., C. Leben, and G. W. Keitt. 1954. Production and properties of antimycin A from a new Streptomyces isolate. Phytopathology **44**: 438-446.
6. Smeby, R. R., C. Leben, G. W. Keitt, and F. M. Strong. 1952. Production and purification of the antibiotic helixin. Phytopathology **42**: 506-510.

A XANTHOMONAS PARASITIC ON UREDIA OF CEREAL RUSTS[1]

D. S. Pon, C. E. Townsend, G. E. Wessman, C. G. Schmitt and C. H. Kingsolver[2]

SUMMARY

The name *Xanthomonas uredovorus* is proposed for a new species of bacterium parasitic on uredia of cereal rusts. Only rust pustules that have erupted are readily attacked. Symptoms of bacterial infection appeared within 3 days after inoculation of pustules with bacteria when plants were held at 30°C. during the day and at 22°C. during the night. The bacterium caused lysing on stem rusts of wheat, oats and rye, on leaf rusts of wheat and rye, and on crown rust of oats. Uredia of *Puccinia graminis tritici* Eriks. and Henn. were most susceptible. Pustules of *P. rubigo-vera tritici* (Eriks.) Carleton were least susceptible. Races 17, 38, and 56 of *P. graminis tritici* were equally susceptible to *X. uredovorus*. *Xanthomonas uredovorus* is soil borne. One means of dissemination is by splashing rain. Spread of bacteria to erupted pustules was effected by contaminated urediospores. Bacteria borne on urediospores that initiated the rust infection did not cause bacterial infection.

Bacterial parasites of urediospores of cereal rusts, while uncommon, have been reported in at least 2 instances. Levine et al[3] reported a species of *Bacillus* to be parasitic on urediospores. Borders[4] described a parasitic bacterium on species of *Puccinia* on cereals. He designated the organism *Erwinia urediniolytica*. It attacked only the pedicels of the spores and was not found within the spore wall.

During the summer of 1952, stem rust pustules surrounded by dark water-soaked margins were observed on wheat in a field near Frederick, Maryland. Subsequent examination of the pustules consistently revealed a lysing bacterium, which was found to be parasitic on urediospores of the rust. The characteristics of the causal organism did not agree with those of any previously described species of bacteria. Cultures of the causal bacterium were studied; it was classified; and the mechanism of its action on the uredia of *P. graminis tritici* and on other species of *Puccinia* on cereals was investigated.

Symptoms and etiology.—Typical symptoms of infection by *X. uredovorus* are shown in Fig. 1. The dark brown to black pigmentation around the margin of the uredium often extended into the sorus and was apparent on the reverse side of the leaf at the center of heavily infected pustules. Fewer spores were formed on such pustules than on noninfected pustules. Formation of urediospores ceased on some of the more severely diseased pustules. Large numbers of bacteria were observed immediately surrounding, on, or in the affected urediospores when microscopic mounts of diseased pustules were examined.

Experimental methods and results.—Temperature and moisture play important roles in disease development by *X. uredovorus*. Leaves of plants bearing open pustules were sprayed with a water suspension of bacteria, and the sprayed plants were then incubated in a moist chamber for more than 12 hours. Humidities near 100 per cent were maintained during the moist chamber period. The influence of temperature during and after moist chamber exposure is shown in Table 1. Temperatures near 28°C. during and subsequent to the period in the moist chamber favored rapid development of the bacterium as reflected by symptoms, which appeared 3 days after inoculation. The temperature within the moist chamber was more influential on

[1] Accepted for publication August 20, 1954.
[2] Acknowledgment is extended to Drs. J. E. Mitchell and C. E. Minarik for constructive review of the manuscript; to Mr. C. A. Senseney for the electron micrograph; and to Mr. John White for the preparation of some of the microscopic slides used in this paper.
[3] Levine, M. N., R. H. Bamberg, and R. E. Atkinson. 1936. Microorganisms antibiotic or pathogenic to cereal rusts. Phytopathology 26: 99-100.
[4] Borders, H. I. 1938. Unpublished M. S. Thesis, University of Minnesota.

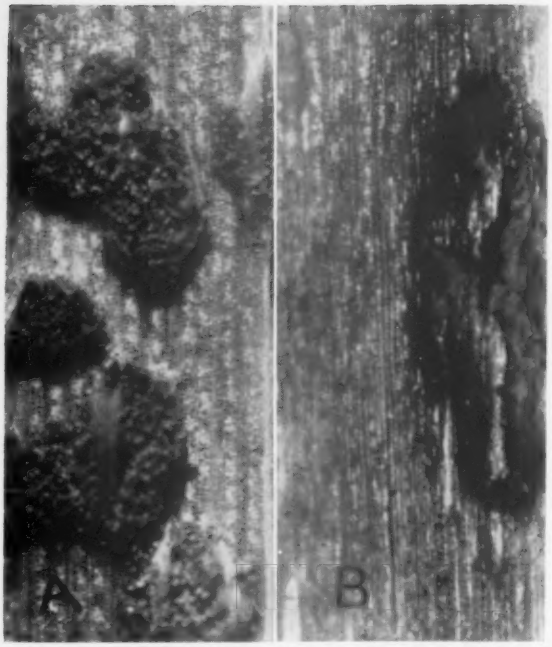


FIG. 1. Symptoms of bacterial attack upon pustules of *P. graminis tritici* on leaves of Baart wheat. A) Normal pustules. B) Affected pustules.

infection than was the greenhouse temperature. Numbers of uredia showing symptoms increased with duration of the period in the moist chamber up to 24 hours at 30°C. The longest moist chamber period employed in these tests was 48 hours at 30°C., but no appreciable increase in infection was observed by extending the moist chamber period beyond 24 hours (Fig. 2).

Wheat plants bearing pustules of different ages were inoculated with bacteria to determine whether age of pustules was a factor in susceptibility to infection. Results are in Table 2. Completely erupted rust pustules appeared to be equally susceptible regardless of age.

TABLE 1.—*The effect of moist chamber and greenhouse temperatures on the parasitism of pustules of P. graminis tritici by X. uredovorus*

Temperature in °C.		Percentage of pustules infected[c]
In moist chamber[a]	In greenhouse[b]	
35[d]	27-36	
30	27-36	93
28	27-36	97
	18-24	97
26	27-36	92
24	27-36	88
21	27-36	91
	18-24	67
16	27-36	75
	27-36	69
13	18-24	51

[a] 24-hour period.
[b] 10-day period.
[c] Averages of 3 successive tests of 30 pots per replication with 10 plants per pot.
[d] Plants wilted.

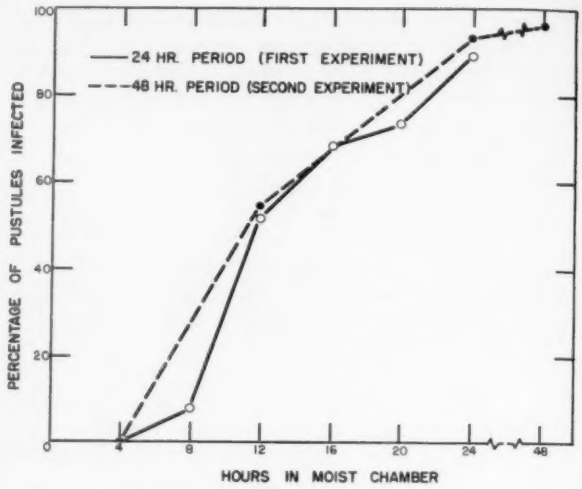


FIG. 2. Relation of period in moist chamber at 30°C to infection of pustules of *P. graminis tritici*.

Koch's postulates have been fulfilled in proving the pathogenicity of *Xanthomonas uredovorus*. The bacterium has been reisolated from infected pustules and subsequent inoculations with the reisolates have incited new infections. Uredia of *P. graminis tritici* on wheat and barley, of *P. graminis avenae* Eriks. and Henn. on oats, and of *P. graminis secalis* Eriks, on rye have become infected in the greenhouse from artificial inoculations. In addition to parasitizing urediospores in pustules on the host, the bacterium has also attacked urediospores germinating on agar surfaces. Urediospores dusted on water agar exhibited lysis within 3 days after inoculation. Nearly all spores were infected by the seventh day (Fig. 3, A). Germ tubes of the spores also appeared to be lysed. Urediospores on water agar sprayed with sterile water remained intact (Fig. 3, B). Urediospores taken from artificially inoculated pustules also revealed lysing (Fig. 3, C) whereas those from healthy pustules remained intact (Fig. 3, D).

Pustules of *P. rubigo-vera tritici* were not so susceptible to attack by *X. uredovorus* as were pustules of *P. graminis tritici*. Of 450 pustules of *P. rubigo-vera tritici* inoculated only 0.4 per cent were attacked in contrast to 85 per cent of 412 pustules of *P. graminis tritici*.

Storage data on *X. uredovorus* indicated a higher

TABLE 2.—*Relation of age of pustules to infection by the bacterium*

Days after inoculation with urediospores	Stage of rust development	Percentage of pustules infected
6	flecking	trace
8	eruption not evident macroscopically	30
13	well-erupted	100
18	well-erupted	97
20	well-erupted	97

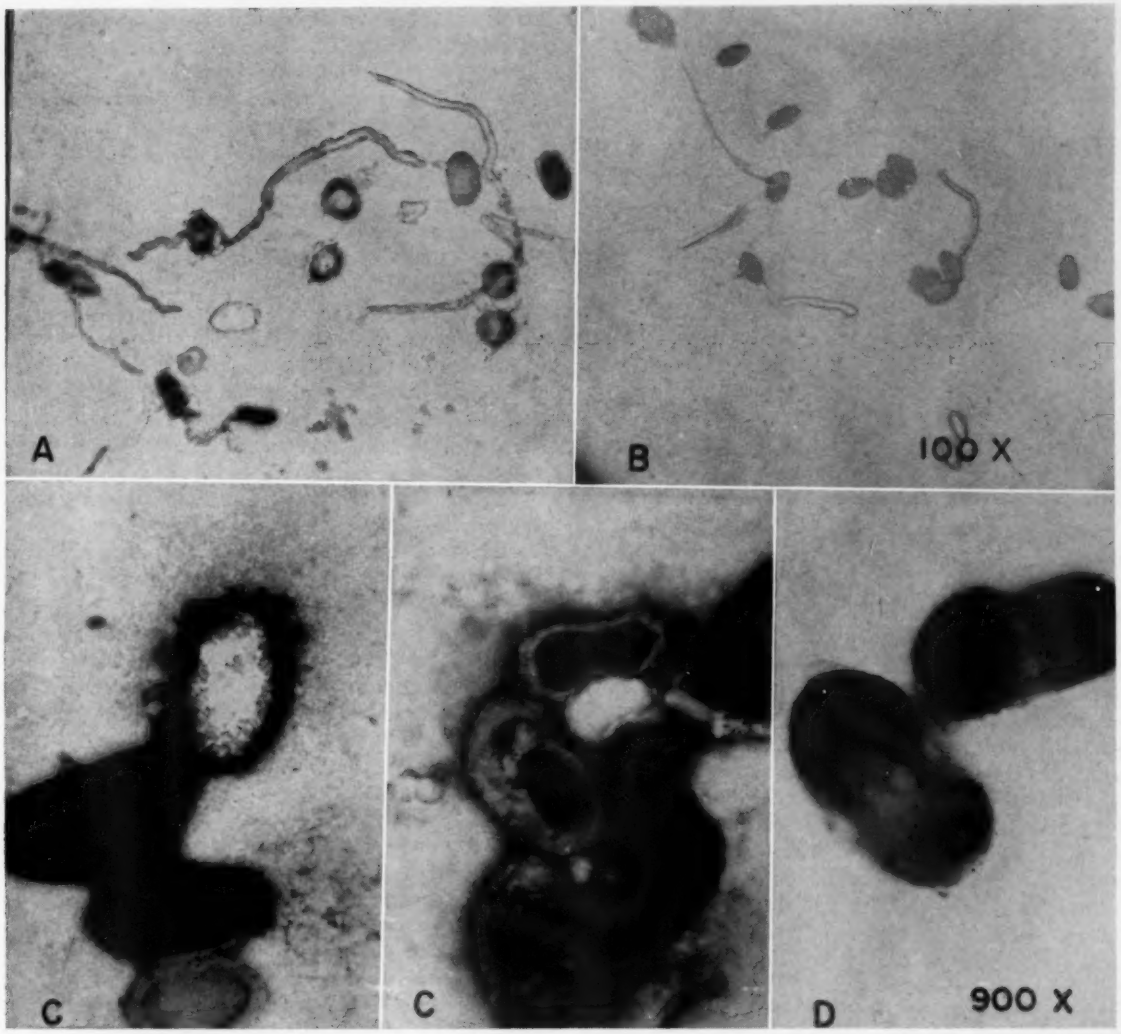


FIG. 3. A) Urediospores on water agar inoculated with *X. uredovorus*. Contents of some of the spores have disappeared and bacteria are visible, within the spores. B) Urediospores on water agar sprayed with sterile distilled water. C) Urediospores in various stages of deterioration removed from a pustule attacked by *X. uredovorus*. D) Urediospores from bacteria-free rust pustule.

degree of stability as to pathogenicity *in vivo* than *in vitro*. Difco nutrient agar cultures stored at laboratory temperatures ranging from 26° to 35°C. during the summer of 1952 lost pathogenicity in about 1 month. Progeny from the non-pathogenic cultures retained the original morphologic characteristics. Three of 10 agar cultures lost pathogenicity after storage for 3 months during the summer of 1953 at laboratory temperatures ranging from 21° to 31°C. However, pathogenic cultures were obtained from infected pustules on dried leaf tissue after storage for 5 months in 1952 at temperatures ranging from 26° to 35°C.

Xanthomonas uredovorus was found to exist as a saprophyte in soil. Sterilized soil was inoculated with bacteria at the time of seeding Baart wheat. Primary leaves of the wheat were inoculated with *P. graminis tritici* and, after pustule development, lysing was noted as a result of transfer of bacteria to the pustules by means of splashing water from the soil surface. Pustules on plants grown in soil that had not been infested with the bacteria did not exhibit symptoms of bacterial attack. Assayed soil samples collected from areas where infected pustules were found in the summer of 1952 yielded lysing bacteria. This is in agreement with the findings of Borders[4].

Experiments were made to determine whether or not various races of wheat stem rust exhibit differences in susceptibility to attack by this bacterium. Races 17, 38, and 56 of *P. graminis tritici* were used for the test. Results showed that the 3 races were equally susceptible to the lysing bacterium. Of more than 300 inoculated pustules examined for each race, more than 90 per cent were infected.

To determine whether or not the bacteria are spread

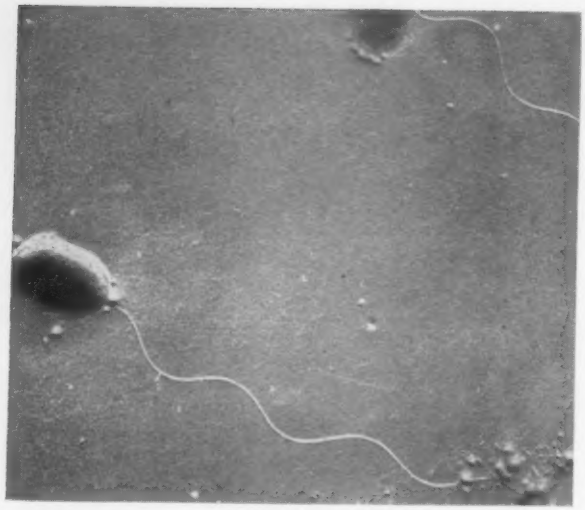


FIG. 4. Electron micrograph of *Xanthomonas uredovorus* sp. nov. showing the single polar flagellum.

by urediospores from infected pustules in the field, such spores were inoculated onto Baart wheat. After pustules had erupted the plants were returned to the moist chamber but symptoms of attack by the bacteria did not develop. Similar negative results were obtained when inoculum was obtained from freshly lysed pustules in the greenhouse. As yet there is no positive proof that bacterial infection occurs from the bacteria which may be present on a urediospore that initiates the rust infection. However, when urediospores contaminated with the bacteria were dusted upon normal pustules and subjected to moisture for 12 hours, infection resulted. This is a method involved in secondary spread of the bacteria in nature. Cereal rusts have been reported to be attacked by bacteria in the field[5] and recently such parasitism has also been observed by the senior writer.

CLASSIFICATION OF THE BACTERIUM.—In the classification of this organism, the usual methods of pure culture study of bacteria were followed. With the exception of its parasitism of *P. graminis tritici*, etc., the bacterium is classified solely by its morphologic and physiologic characteristics. Since it is a motile, gram-negative rod producing a water-insoluble pigment and fermenting most of the usual laboratory carbohydrates with the formation of acid but no gas, it belongs in the family *Pseudomonadaceae* according to Bergey's manual.[6] Because it does not produce a water-soluble pigment, it is a member of the genus *Xanthomonas*. Since the characteristics do not fit any named species in all details, it would appear to be an unnamed species of *Xanthomonas*. It is hereby proposed to designate the organism *Xanthomonas uredovorus*. The complete classification and description of *X. uredovorus* follow:

Xanthomonas uredovorus. sp. nov.

Morphology: Gram negative rods occurring singly, 0.6 × 1.5μ, monotrichous (Fig. 4).

Nutrient agar (Difco) colonies: Slightly raised at center and slightly wrinkled surface, irregular to round, entire edge, orange-yellow surface colonies, ridge at edge.

Nutrient agar (Difco) slant: Orange-yellow, flat, slightly rough with undulated edge.

Nutrient broth (Difco): Very turbid with heavy yellow, slightly flaky sediment, slight pellicle, which settles at slightest agitation.

Potato: Fairly heavy yellow, mucoid growth; no discoloration of potato.

Gelatin colonies: Yellow colonies showing definite liquefaction after 72 hours at 30°C.

Gelatin stab: Slight yellow surface growth with little growth in stab, moderate liquefaction after 7 days at 30°C.

Stone gelatin plate: Positive liquefaction.

Litmus milk: Litmus reduced after 72 hours and milk coagulated after 7 days.

Simmons citrate agar: Sodium citrate utilized as sole source of carbon.

Nitrates reduced to nitrites.

Acetyl methyl carbinol produced.

Methyl red negative.

Lead acetate agar (Difco): Hydrogen sulfide production very slight.

Indole produced.

Yeast extract (1 per cent); starch (0.5 per cent); agar (2 per cent): Starch not hydrolyzed.

Dunham fermentation tubes containing nutrient broth (Difco) base + 0.5 per cent carbohydrate + brom thymol blue indicator. Initial pH 7.0 ± 0.2: Acid but no gas from cellobiose, dulcitol, dextrose, dextrin, fructose, galactose, glycerol, inositol, lactose, maltose, mannitol, mannose, rhamnose, salicin, sorbitol, sucrose, trehalose, and xylose. Acid from arabinose after 72 hours.

Optimum temperature: 30°C.; grows well at 37°C. All the above tests were made at 30°C.

Parastic on pustules of *P. graminis tritici*, *P. graminis avenae*, *P. graminis secalis*, and *P. rubigo-vera tritici*.

DISCUSSION.—*X. uredovorus* differs from previously described bacterial parasites of rusts in being monotrichous, a non-spore former, and of an endoparasitic nature. There are occasions when conditions in nature would permit it to play an important role in biological control of rusts of cereals but because of its high humidity requirements they are extremely rare.

CAMP DETRICK
FREDERICK, MARYLAND

[5] Levine, M. N., A. A. Granovsky, E. C. Stakman, and J. G. Leach. 1932. New parasites of cereal rusts. (Abs.) Phytopathology 22: 16.

[6] Breed, R. S., E. G. D. Murray, and A. P. Hitchens. 1948. Bergey's manual of determinative bacteriology. Ed. 6. 1529 p. The Williams and Wilkins Co., Baltimore, Md.

CONTROL OF SCLEROTIUM ROLFSII SACC. IN IRIS BULBS[1]

Charles J. Gould

SUMMARY

Crown rot of bulbous iris (caused by *Sclerotium rolfsii* Sacc.) is world wide in distribution. Although most serious in warmer climates it has caused considerable damage in western Washington in certain years. Soaking infested bulbs for 3 hours in a warm (110° F.) solution of formalin (0.5 per cent) has given practical control in both experimental and commercial tests. This treatment should be supplemented by sufficient rotation, careful culling, and other sanitation practices.

Sclerotium rolfsii Sacc. is apparently present (10) in all the major bulbous iris-producing areas of the world, causing a bulb disease commonly called crown rot. The fungus is widespread in the United States (12). Usually it is more destructive to iris in warm areas such as eastern North Carolina (5) than in cool ones such as western Washington (4). However, at times serious losses occur in the latter area, particularly in years when rains keep the soil moist towards the end of the growing season (July or August, depending on the area) and soil temperatures are warm. Under such conditions the fungus spreads rapidly through the soil, especially along cracks caused by the enlargement of the iris bulbs. It also grows from bulb to bulb in storage trays under warm, moist conditions.

The symptoms and general control measures of crown rot have been described previously (4). Tests on bulb treatment for the control of the disease in iris are summarized in this paper.

MATERIALS AND METHODS.—Iris bulbs used in the tests came from naturally infested stocks of the varieties Wedgwood and DeWit. They were usually dipped in solutions or suspensions of the materials under test, although in a few cases dusts were applied by rolling the bulbs and fungicide together in a fiber drum. The bulbs were planted in September or October, generally the same day they were treated, in randomized blocks in sandy loam soil near Puyallup, Washington. They were dug the following July or August and yield records obtained. Experiments on bulb treatment were run from 1945 to 1950 and again in 1952–53. Additional details are given with the description of the experiments.

Treatments in cool solutions.—In the first series of tests, bulbs were dipped in moderately warm (80°F.) or cool (55–65°F.) solutions of various materials. The length of time of dipping varied from 5 minutes to 1 hour. The concentration varied with the material, with more than 1 concentration being used in certain cases. Although infested stock was always used in this series of tests, the climatic conditions were unfavorable for development of the fungus, and the disease loss was usually low. Under these conditions the following materials appeared to be ineffective: lime-sulfur, various carbamates, glyoxalidine, lauryl isoquinolinium bromide, phenyl cadmium dilactate, and Omilite. In some tests certain organic and inorganic mercury compounds gave partial control, but in other tests they failed completely. In addition, the mercurials as a group generally reduced yields below the untreated checks. For instance, in the 1946–47 experiments untreated Wedgwood bulbs yielded 52.4 lb. as compared with 36.2 lb. for those soaked on September 27 in mercuric bichloride for 1 hour followed by a 1-minute dip in 2 per cent Ceresan. This treatment has been recommended (8) for blue mold control in bulbous iris. The time of treating is apparently related to injury as stated by McWhorter (8). This is shown by some of our results with Ceresan M in 1948–49 with the Wedgwood variety. Bulbs dipped in Ceresan M (0.17 per cent suspension) on October 8 yielded 17.4 lb. as against 20.9 lb. for comparable ones dipped on August 26.

In contrast to the apparent injurious effect of mercurial compounds was the apparent stimulation by lime-sulfur and various carbamates, although the latter were ineffective in controlling crown rot. Results with the carbamate compounds will be reported later.

Treatments in warm solutions.—In the 1945–46, 1947–48, and 1948–49 experiments, a hot water (110° F.) plus formalin (0.5 per cent = 1 part commercial U.S.P. formaldehyde in 200 parts of water) treatment was included. The treatment was applied late during the storage season in all 3 seasons, and considerable injury resulted. However, sufficient crown rot was present in the last trial on the variety DeWit to indicate that a 3-hour hot water plus formalin treatment had some promise (16.1 per cent loss in the untreated vs. 0.6 per cent in the treated) for controlling the disease. This was substantiated by a commercial grower's observations that crown rot was eliminated in a stock of bulbous iris treated the same way for the control of nematodes. Consequently, the experiments with hot water plus formalin were expanded during the 1949–50 season.

Crown rot-infested bulbs of the variety Wedgwood were treated August 18, 1949, dried, returned to common shed storage until September 21, and then planted in a field in medium sandy loam. They were harvested in July of 1950, cleaned, and held in common storage until examined for disease in August. Results are presented in Table 1. Since the cool bulbs temporarily lowered the temperature, an extra 15 minutes were allowed for the water to return to 110° in all 3 hot water treatments. Four replications of 85 bulbs each were used per treatment.

All treatments significantly increased the number

[1] Accepted for publication July 9, 1954.
Scientific Paper No. 1325, Washington Agricultural Experiment Stations, Pullman. Project 422.

TABLE 1.—*Yield of Wedgwood iris bulbs treated in solutions of formalin in 1949, planted, and harvested in 1950*

Treatment	Formalin Per cent	Temperature of Water	Duration of Treatment	Yield of Bulbs: Average number per plot Healthy	Diseased	Total	Average Wt. (lb.) per plot Healthy	Diseased	Total
Untreated	0.0	0	0	7.5	71.2	78.7	0.6	5.1	5.7
Formalin[a]	1.0	55-65°F.	3 hours	46.2	29.5	75.7	4.3	2.0	6.3
Formalin[a]	2.0	55-65°F.	3 hours	56.5	10.2	66.7	4.7	0.5	5.2
Formalin[a]	0.5	110°	1 hour	46.0	30.0	76.0	4.2	2.0	6.2
Formalin[a]	0.5	110°	2 hours	68.0	10.0	78.0	6.1	0.6	6.7
Formalin[a]	0.5	110°	3 hours	72.8	5.5	78.3	6.2	0.4	6.6
L. S. D. 5%				27.1	23.2	N. S.	2.3	1.6	N. S.
1%				37.5	32.1		3.2	2.2	

[a] U. S. P. formaldehyde (37% active)

and weight of healthy bulbs. The 3-hour hot water plus formalin treatment gave the best yield of healthy bulbs, although it was not significantly greater than the 2-hour hot water plus formalin treatment or the cool 2 per cent formalin soak. Since both the cold and warm solutions of formaldehyde were beneficial, the formaldehyde appears to be the effective agent and is presumably activated by the higher temperatures. In connection with the disinfection of potatoes with formaldehyde to control common scab, Melhus and Kent (9) state that better results are obtained when the temperature of the solution is raised.

The recommended treatment in the Pacific Northwest for the control of the bulb or stem nematodes (*Ditylenchus* species) is a hot water (110°) plus formalin (0.5 per cent) treatment of 4 hours for daffodils and 3 hours for bulbous iris. The optimum periods for treating iris have been investigated by Courtney and Gould (3). According to Courtney (2) the formaldehyde in the hot water is essential to complete the nematode kill and prevent the dispersal of certain rot organisms.

Since formaldehyde was apparently more effective in warm than in cool solutions in our tests for the control of crown rot in iris, and growers already had available the necessary equipment for hot water treatment, the 3-hour hot water plus formalin treatment was adopted for trial recommendation to growers for the control of crown rot in bulbous iris.

Reports from growers indicate that this treatment has given excellent control of the disease. Control usually approaches but is not quite 100 per cent effective, because an occasional carry-over may occur. This failure is most often caused by improper treatments, such as exposure of bulbs to treatment for too short time or the use of excessively full sacks of bulbs, in which case the bulbs in the center of the sack apparently are not exposed to the 110° temperature for the full time.

However, the fungus may survive occasionally in large bulbs even after 3 hours of treating, perhaps in the form of extra hard sclerotia. Presumably, soaking bulbs in water prior to the hot water treatment might activate the sclerotia, thereby rendering them more susceptible to treatment. Such carry-over of the fungus was clearly demonstrated in a test in 1952–53 which involved a stock of unusually large bulbs, some of which were affected with crown rot. Part of the stock was left untreated and the remainder was treated in hot water (110°) plus formalin (0.5 per cent) for 1, 2, 3 or 4 hours. The percentage of harvested bulbs infected with *S. rolfsii* was: 48.2 per cent in the untreated; 44.2 per cent in those treated for 1 hour; 24.3 per cent for 2 hours; 21.7 per cent for 3 hours; and 0.7 per cent for 4 hours. The 4-hour treatment would apparently give best control on large bulbs but is too apt to cause injury to permit its general use.

A supplementary fungicide treatment following the hot water treatment appears to be beneficial. For instance, in a test in 1947–48 after Wedgwood bulbs were given the standard 3-hour hot water plus formalin treatment, part of them were dipped 3 hours later in a suspension of thiram (1 lb. Tersan in 8 gal. water). Five replications of 100 bulbs each were used per treatment. The total yield of non-thiram treated bulbs was 14.8 lb. as compared with 18.7 for the thiram-treated.

DISCUSSION.—The 3-hour soak in hot water (110°F.) plus formalin has afforded practical control of crown rot of bulbous iris in both experimental and commercial tests in the Pacific Northwest. Since partial control was obtained in all solutions of formaldehyde, the main benefit is attributed to the formaldehyde, although the possible therapeutic effect of the heat cannot be eliminated on the basis of these experiments.

An interesting aspect of these experiments and observations is the fact that bulbs partially infected with crown rot can recover from the disease if: a) given the proper hot water plus formalin treatment or b) planted in well-drained heavy soil in western Washington. The prevailing temperature in the latter area is probably too low for satisfactory invasion by the fungus. The older fleshy scales of an iris bulb gradually wither during the growing season and are removed when the bulbs are cleaned. Thus the bulb essentially sheds the infected portions under suitable growing conditions without invasion of the new healthy scales occurring.

Although the hot water plus formalin treatment gives satisfactory control of *Sclerotium rolfsii* in iris bulbs, it does not protect them from attack when planted in infested soil. The fungus can survive for many years in the field in the absence of iris by growing on

a wide range of hosts (11) including certain weeds. Therefore, a soil treatment is also needed. Preliminary results indicate that pentachloronitrobenzene is effective, and further tests with it are in progress.

The relation of other hosts that introduce the fungus and maintain it in the soil is important. In addition to iris, the fungus has been found on lilies (1), scilla (6), tulips, and narcissus. Some of these are often used in rotation with iris in the Pacific Northwest. Narcissus has frequently been a carrier of the fungus in this area and also, according to Haasis,[2] in the eastern United States. The fungus seldom injures narcissus bulbs, usually confining its invasion to the outer dead scales, but in such scales it is carried from infested to non-infested fields. Hence, to assist in obtaining complete control, the fungus should be eliminated from these rotation crops by: a) treating narcissus bulbs in hot water plus formaldehyde for 4 hours, and b) extremely careful culling of the other bulbs, since a satisfactory hot water plus formalin treatment for them has not yet been determined.

The steps necessary for control of this disease in bulbous iris are: a) discard all obviously diseased bulbs; b) treat the others for 3 hours in hot water (110°) plus formalin (0.5 per cent); c) plant on well-drained noninfested soil (or perhaps on infested soil treated with pentachloronitrobenzene); d) take proper precautions to prevent spread of the fungus from infested to noninfested fields; and e) use noninfested plants in the rotation cycle.

Sclerotium rolfsii has been adopted as the name for the causal agent for this paper in view of the recent work by Lyle (7) indicating that the large sclerotial form consistently encountered here and previously called *S. delphinii* Welch is merely a biotype.

These results suggest the possibility of curing other plants infected with *Sclerotium rolfsii* by a hot water plus formalin treatment.

[2] Frank A. Haasis, Raleigh, N. C. Personal communication of March 27, 1954.

STATE COLLEGE OF WASHINGTON
WESTERN WASHINGTON EXPERIMENT STATION
PUYALLUP, WASHINGTON

LITERATURE CITED

1. BRIERLEY, P., F. F. SMITH, AND F. P. MCWHORTER. 1947. Symptoms and controls for diseases of Easter lilies. Florists' Review **100**: 41-45.
2. COURTNEY, W. D. 1951. Summary of control measures for nematodes infecting bulbs. Proc. 1951 Bulb Growers Short Course, Puyallup, Washington. p. 7-10.
3. COURTNEY, W. D., AND C. J. GOULD. 1951. Tolerance of Wedgwood iris bulbs to a hot-water-formalin treatment. Phytopathology **41**: 40-45.
4. GOULD, C. J. 1950. Diseases of bulbous iris. State College of Washington Ext. Bul. 424: 32 p.
5. HAASIS, F. A. 1952. Soil fumigation with chlorobromopropene for control of Sclerotium rolfsii in Dutch iris. U. S. Dept. Agr. Pl. Dis. Reptr. **36**: 475-478.
6. HUBER, G. A., AND C. J. GOULD. 1948. Sclerotium delphinii Welch on Scilla. Phytopathology **38**: 82-85.
7. LYLE, J. A. 1953. A comparative study of Sclerotium rolfsii Sacc. and Sclerotium delphinii Welch. U. Minn. Dissertation Abs. **13**: 611.
8. MCWHORTER, F. P. 1940. Principles of disease control applicable to bulbous iris. Oregon State College Sta. Circ. Information 221.
9. MELHUS, I. E., AND G. C. KENT. 1939. Elements of plant pathology. The MacMillan Company, New York. 493 p.
10. MOORE, W. C. 1939. Diseases of Bulbs. Ministry of Agriculture & Fisheries Bul. 117: 176 p.
11. OBEE, D. J. 1938. Studies on the host range of Sclerotium delphinii Welch. Trans. Kans. Acad. Sci. **11**: 89-93, 1 pl. (R.A.M. 18: 182-183. 1939.)
12. WEISS, F., AND MURIEL J. O'BRIEN. 1950-53. Index of plant diseases in the United States. U. S. Dept. Agr. Div. Mycol. and Dis. Surv., 1263 p.

THE REACTION OF SEVERAL CARNATION VARIETIES TO BACTERIAL WILT[1]

W. D. Thomas, Jr.

SUMMARY

The reactions of 5 carnation varieties to infection by *Pseudomonas caryophylli* Burkholder have been investigated. The Durango variety was apparently immune from bacterial wilt, and had no tendency to carry the causal organism. White Sim and Skyline carnations were moderately resistant carriers of the bacterial wilt pathogen. Arapahoe and Miller's Yellow varieties were susceptible and could not be considered as carriers of the bacteria. It was evident that carnation varieties resistant to bacterial wilt might serve as symptomless carriers of the pathogen.

Since its description in 1941 (4), bacterial wilt has become a factor limiting carnation production throughout the United States. Its rapid and wide dissemination by carnation cuttings was indicated by Creager (2). In his discussion of the disease, Jones (4) reported that cuttings taken from plants prior to the appearance of symptoms were responsible for transmitting the pathogen. No mention was made, however, that certain carnation varieties may serve as carriers of the wilt bacteria.

Following Lutman's observations (6, 7) that entire potato tubers may be infected with *Actinomyces* hyphae, several other investigators have reported micro-

[1] Accepted for publication August 20, 1954.
Published with the approval of the Director, Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station as Scientific Series Paper No. 446.

TABLE 1.—*Reaction of 5 carnation varieties to inoculation with Pseudomonas caryophylli*

Variety	No. plants inoculated	No. wilted	No. vascular discoloration	No. + isolations	Resistance[1]
Durango	100	0	0	0	I
White Sim	100	6	19	89	MRC
Skyline	100	6	28	100	MRC
Arapahoe	100	50	100	100	S
Miller's Yellow	100	70	100	100	S

[1] I, immune; MRC, moderately resistant carrier; S, susceptible.

organisms in presumably sterile plant tissues. Armstrong and Armstrong (1) found that nonsusceptible hosts may serve as carriers of wilt Fusaria. Similar observations were made with carnation Fusaria by Thomas and Baker (11). Hollis (3) found 14 types of bacteria, mostly nonpathogenic, in potato tissue. Similar results were obtained by Sanford (9) and Thomas and Graham (12).

Thomas (10) found that temperature may be a deciding factor in determining the wilt expression by carnation carriers of *Fusarium oxysporum* f. *dianthi* (Prill. et Del.) Sny. & Han., with some correlation between varieties. Pierson (8) reported that the tissues of all varieties of cucumbers investigated by him were penetrated by *Cladosporium cucumerinum* Ell. & Arth. after inoculation; the fungus was initially intercellular, but it shifted to an intracellular nature principally in susceptible varieties. Intracellular infection was rare in resistant varieties. In determining the reaction of certain potato varieties to ring-rot infection, Lane (5) observed that the resistant Teton potato variety served as a very efficient carrier of *Corynebacterium sepedonicum* (Spiek. & Kott.) Skap. & Burkh.

Two serious outbreaks of bacterial wilt in Denver greenhouses in 1951 called attention to the previous work which had been done by other workers on plant carriers of pathogens. In one greenhouse a 1-year old bench of William Sim carnations served as a mother block for propagation. In another greenhouse a 2-year old bench of the Skyline variety served as a mother block. The mother plants appeared healthy and vigorous, and had a good production record. Despite the employment of all known practices of good sanitation, 79 per cent of the William Sim and all the Skyline cuttings succumbed to bacterial wilt. A recheck of the mother plants 1 month later, in July, showed no indication of wilt symptoms, but randomized isolations made from the plants always yielded the pathogen, *Pseudomonas caryophylli* Burkholder.

In view of these outbreaks and the potential hazard of bacterial wilt epiphytotics arising from an intensive cutting-improvement and production program inaugurated by the Colorado Flower Growers Association, it seemed necessary to determine whether some carnation varieties may serve as symptomless carriers of the pathogen, and to investigate the reactions of certain commonly-grown carnation varieties to the causal organism.

MATERIALS AND METHODS.—Cuttings of White Sim, Durango, Arapahoe, Skyline, and Miller's Yellow carnations were obtained from mother plants which previously had been found free of any pathogens. This was determined by standard indexing procedures incorporating the isolation of tissues obtained from the root crown.

The inoculum used in this investigation was increased from a single-colony culture of *P. caryophylli* obtained by the dilution-plate method. It was maintained in beef-peptone broth at a temperature of 30°C. Inoculum was from 5-day-old cultures.

The soil used in this investigation was tested at pH 6.6, and was rich in organic matter. It had been pasteurized at approximately 170°F. 48 hours prior to planting.

Two hundred cuttings of each of the 5 varieties were rooted in pasteurized sand. At the time of transplanting to sterilized 4-in. pots, the roots of 100 of the cuttings of each variety were dipped into a beef-peptone broth suspension of the bacteria. The remaining cuttings served as non-inoculated checks. After 5 weeks all plants were pinched to favor the development of more breaks which might be likely to indicate wilt symptoms. The plants were subjected to greenhouse temperatures averaging 70°F. during the day, and 60°F. at night from the time of transplanting throughout the investigation.

At the end of 6 months, observations were made of wilt symptoms and vascular discoloration in each plant. Isolations on potato-dextrose agar were made from the root crown of each plant to determine the presence of the pathogen.

EXPERIMENTAL RESULTS.—The results shown in Table 1 indicated that no symptoms of the disease were evident in any of the Durango plants, and that the organism could not be isolated from any of the plants. From all indications it seemed apparent that the Durango variety was immune from the culture of *P. caryophylli* used in this investigation.

Six plants each of the White Sim and Skyline carnations wilted. Of the former variety, 19 plants had vascular discoloration at the root crown, and 28 plants of Skyline showed evidence of vascular infection. All isolations from the Skyline plants yielded the pathogen, whereas 89 of the White Sim plants contained the organism. The indications were that both varieties were moderately resistant to the pathogen, and that both varieties might serve as efficient carriers of the pathogen.

Half of the Arapahoe plants wilted by the end of the investigation, but all of them had discolored vascular

systems. All isolations from this variety were positive. Because of the evidence of vascular infection in all the test plants, the variety could not be considered very resistant to the disease, but because of the failure of half of the plants to wilt during the period of the test, there was some indication of slight resistance. Close scrutiny of the plants at the time of cutting, however, indicated that the Arapahoe carnation variety could not be considered a true symptomless carrier of the bacterial wilt pathogen.

Of the Miller's Yellow plants in this test, 70 completely succumbed to the disease, the remaining 30 not appearing so vigorous as did the check plants. All of them had vascular discoloration and yielded the organism upon isolation. This variety was rated as completely susceptible to bacterial wilt, with no tendency to serve as a symptomless carrier of the pathogen.

None of the check plants of any variety showed any evidence of bacterial wilt, and all isolations from the plants were negative.

COLORADO AGRICULTURAL AND MECHANICAL COLLEGE
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

LITERATURE CITED

1. ARMSTRONG, G. M., AND JOANNE K. ARMSTRONG. 1948. Nonsusceptible hosts as carriers of wilt Fusaria. Phytopathology **38**: 808-826.
2. CREAGER, D. B. 1942. Carnations attacked by wilt on coast and midwest. Flor. Rev. **91** (2348): 13-15.
3. HOLLIS, J. P. 1949. Location of bacteria in healthy potato tissue. (Abs.) Phytopathology **39**: 9-10.
4. JONES, L. K. 1941. Bacterial wilt of carnations. Phytopathology **31**: 199.
5. LANE, G. H. 1947. Reaction of certain potato varieties to ring rot infection. (Abs.) Jour. Colo.-Wyo. Acad. Sci. **3** (5): 48.
6. LUTMAN, B. F. 1941. Actinomyces in potato tubers. Phytopathology **31**: 702-717.
7. LUTMAN, B. F. 1945. Actinomyces in various parts of the potato and other plants. Vt. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bul. 522.
8. PIERSON, C. F. 1953. The relation of *Cladosporium cucumerinum* to resistant and susceptible cucumber tissues. (Abs.) Phytopathology **43**: 481-482.
9. SANFORD, G. C. 1948. The occurrence of bacteria in normal potato plants and legumes. Sci. Agr. **28**: 21-25.
10. THOMAS, W. D., JR. 1953. Temperature determines wilt expression by Fusarium carriers. Colo. Flower Growers' Bul. **41**: 2-3.
11. THOMAS, W. D., JR., AND R. R. BAKER. 1952. Symptomless carriers of Fusarium in the carnation. (Abs.) Phytopathology **42**: 21.
12. THOMAS, W. D., JR., AND R. W. GRAHAM. 1952. Bacteria in apparently healthy pinto beans. Phytopathology **42**: 214.

ROD-SHAPED PARTICLES ASSOCIATED WITH LETTUCE MOSAIC[1]

Houston B. Couch[2] and A. Herbert Gold

SUMMARY

Flexuous, elongated particles, averaging 22mμ × 746mμ, were found in association with lettuce mosaic virus in 2 commercial varieties of lettuce, in the floral and vegetative tissue of *Zinnia elegans* and *Tagetes erecta*, in the vegetative tissue of *Cichorium endivia* and *Callistephus chinensis*, and in local lesions on *Gomphrena globosa*. In each case, samples taken from mosaic-free plants failed to reveal such particles. Concentration of these particles in the droplet patterns was less than 10^{10} per gm. fresh weight. Utilization of methods capable of increasing infectivity of the virus inoculum preparations failed to give any measurable increase in number of particles recovered from the host tissue.

A study of rod-shaped particles associated with the common lettuce mosaic virus was conducted with the electron microscope. These particles were observed in crude preparations of lettuce and other host plant tissue prepared according to the technique described by Backus and Williams.[3] Weighed leaf samples were finely ground in a mortar, in the presence of a little distilled water to facilitate grinding, after which enough water was added to make a dilution of 1:90 on a weight basis. One tenth ml. of Dow polystyrene latex (lot 15 H-8, Physical Research Laboratory), containing 1.2×10^{11} spheres per ml., was added to 0.9 ml. of the homogenate, and this mixture was sprayed onto collodion-coated screens. The final step, prior to study, consisted of shadow-casting the material with palladium at an angle of 15°.

The initial sources of the lettuce mosaic virus were seed-borne, mosaic-diseased lettuce plants, of the varieties Bibb and Great Lakes. Preparations from over 12 each of healthy and diseased lettuce plants were compared in the electron microscope. In the preparations from infected plants, flexuous, rod-shaped particles, as shown in Figure 1, were observed. Similar structures were not found in healthy tissue. Forty-

[1] Accepted for publication August 16, 1954.

[2] Former Research Assistant, Department of Plant Pathology, University of California at Davis; now Assistant Professor of Plant Pathology, Pennsylvania State University, State College, Pennsylvania.

[3] Backus, R. C. and R. C. Williams. 1950. The use of spraying methods and of volatile suspending media in the preparation of specimens for electron microscopy. Jour. Appl. Physics 21: 11-15.

FIG. 1. Electron micrograph of flexous, rod-shaped particles from a lettuce plant infected with the common lettuce mosaic virus. Shadow cast with palladium; polystyrene sphere, 514 mμ in diameter, used for calibration.

five of these rod-shaped particles were measured, using the Dow polystyrene latex spheres as a standard. These particles averaged 22 mμ in diameter and 756 mμ in length. The standard deviation of the length measurements was 13.2 mμ with a standard error of 2 mμ.

Preparations were also made from the following hosts: zinnia, *Zinnia elegans*, Jacq.; marigold, *Tagetes erecta*, L.; endive, *Cichorium endivia*, L.; aster, *Callistephus chinensis*, Nees; and flowering amaranth, *Gomphrena globosa*, L. Plants of these species were inoculated by mechanical means with inoculum from seed-borne mosaic lettuce plants. Preparations for study in the electron microscope were made from both mosaic-diseased and healthy plants. Particles of the same shape and size as those found in mosaic-diseased lettuce were also observed in the preparations from infected plants of all species examined. These structures were not present in the healthy controls. In the cases of zinnia and marigold, particles were found both in leaf and petal tissue of infected plants. New local lesions of inoculated *G. globosa* plants were found to contain the rod-shaped particles, but inoculated leaf tissue immediately outside the local lesions were free of similar particles. Since the infection in *G. globosa* may later become systemic, particles might have been observed outside the local lesions on old infections but these were not examined.

Using the method of Backus and Williams,[3] an attempt was made to determine the concentration of the particles in the respective hosts. The apparent concentration was so low (less than 10^{10} per gm., fresh weight) that an accurate determination could not be made. However, the concentration in zinnia ray flowers and in local lesions of *G. globosa* appeared to be somewhat higher than in the tissue of other hosts. This observation was not confirmed by actual count, since the concentration of particles was still too low for accurate measurement.

Ainsworth and Ogilvie[4] reported an increase in percentage infection with lettuce mosaic virus when 0.5 per cent sodium sulfite was used in the inoculum; Hirsch[5] found that for the reducing agent to be most effective, it should be added before the material is ground. In an attempt to determine whether sodium sulfite increased the concentration of particles observed in the electron microscope, the material was added to some samples before homogenization. The final concentration of the added sulfite was 0.1 per cent. No obvious increase in particle concentration was observed; however, concentration with all treatments was too low for accurate determination.

Wilkinson and Hirsch[6] reported that *Gomphrena globosa* and *Chenopodium urbicum* are local lesion hosts of the common lettuce mosaic virus and that these plants are suitable for quantitative virus assay. A preliminary study of the influence of dark exposure of infected lettuce plants on virus activity, using *G. globosa* as the local lesion assay host, has shown a significant increase in infectivity at the 5 per cent level when the source of inoculum was held in the dark for 8 hours. However, when seed-borne mosaic plants of variety Bibb were given an 8-hour dark treatment prior to sampling for electron microscope preparations, no obvious increase in the number of particles was evident. An attempt was made to concentrate the particles in the expressed plant sap by centrifugation. This approach was unsuccessful, however, for it was found that even relatively brief, low speed centrifugations resulted in the loss of practically all the particles.

Since the virus is seed-borne, 50 Bibb lettuce seeds from a lot known to average 14 per cent seed-borne mosaic were examined individually in an attempt to correlate presence of the rod-shaped particles in the seed with transmission of the virus. Particles were not observed in any of the seed preparations. One hundred seeds from the same lot were planted, and preparations for study in the electron microscope made from each of 8 seedlings showing mosaic symptoms and 50 seedlings that appeared to be free of the disease. All 8 seedlings showing symptoms contained the rod-shaped particles; whereas, the healthy seedlings were free of them.

DISCUSSION.—Presence of the flexuous, rod-shaped particles in preparations from mosaic-diseased lettuce plants, as well as 5 other species infected with the virus, coupled with the failure to observe similar particles in juice from healthy plants, is definite evidence of their association with the disease. While presently

[4] Ainsworth, G. C., and L. Ogilvie. 1939. Lettuce mosaic. Ann. Appl. Biol. 26: 279-297.

[5] Hirsch, Ursula. 1953. Quantitative studies on the lettuce mosaic virus. Master's Thesis. Dept. of Plant Pathology, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.

[6] Wilkinson, R. E., and Ursula Hirsch. 1952. Local lesion hosts for the lettuce mosaic virus. (Abs.) Phytopathology 42: 478.

it cannot be said that these particles are actually virus, they are relatively uniform in length, and their general morphology is similar to that of particles recognized as causal agents of certain other virus diseases. Therefore, we believe that these structures are probably lettuce mosaic virus.

Two factors contributed to the inability to determine concentration of the particles. First, lettuce mosaic virus is relatively unstable. This is evidenced by the difficulty experienced in obtaining a consistently high degree of mechanical transmission of the virus. Even with the use of sodium sulfite, the percentage of successful infections from one trial to the next may vary considerably. This suggests that if the particles do actually constitute the causative agent of the disease, many may disappear even in the short time required for electron microscope preparations. The second factor is an apparent tendency for the particles to occur in clumps of bundles similar to that shown in Figure 1. Such an arrangement might reduce the chances for observing the particles, and could possibly increase any tendency for the particles to sediment out of preparation.

Considering the low concentration observed in leaves of diseased plants, the failure to recover these rod-shaped particles in seed preparations may have been due to an even smaller number of particles in the seed. However, the presence of these characteristic particles in mosaic-diseased seedlings, and their absence in healthy plants from the same seed lot, is further evidence of their association with the disease.

Department of Plant Pathology
University of California
Davis, California
and
Berkeley, California

A PHYTOPATHOLOGICAL NOTE

A flower blight of camellias in North Carolina incited by Sclerotinia sclerotiorum.[1] N. N. Winstead and Frank A. Haasis.[2] Near Wilmington, North Carolina, early in December, 1953, numerous apothecia of *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum* (Lib.) DBy. were observed beneath plants of camellia. This observation suggested a causal relationship between *S. sclerotiorum* and flower blight of camellia. The fungus was subsequently isolated from naturally blighted flowers of the following varieties: Candidissima, Duchess of Southerland, Flame, Herme, Orton Pink, and Pink Perfection. Previously, *S. sclerotiorum* has been reported on *Camellia japonia* L. from Chile[3] and on flowers of *Camellia* spp. in southeastern United States.[4] The purpose of this investigation was to establish the relationship of *S. sclerotiorum* to flower blight of camellia and to compare the disease with that incited by *S. camelliae* Hara.[5, 6]

In the laboratory, inoculations were made with ascospores and mycelia of both fungi, whereas in the field, inoculations to flowers *in situ* were with *S. sclerotiorum* alone, thus to avoid the possibility of spreading *S. camelliae* to a noninfested locality. Inoculations with ascospores were made in the laboratory by 1) placing disease-free blossoms beneath mature apothecia attached to the tops of glass humidity chambers, or 2) spraying blossoms with a water suspension of ascospores. Apothecia of *S. sclerotiorum* employed in the inoculations were collected from beneath camellia bushes and from a field of collard plants, those of *S. camelliae* only from beneath camellia plants. Mycelia used in the inoculations were derived directly from ascospores or by isolation from infected flower tissue. Inoculations to flowers *in situ*, under field conditions, were made either by spraying blossoms with a water suspension of ascospores or by placing bits of mycelium on the petals. The non-inoculated and inoculated blossoms were enclosed in plastic bags to provide isolation and to maintain high humidity.

Blighted flowers consistently followed inoculation with *S. sclerotiorum* under both laboratory and field conditions, irrespective of the method of inoculation. In the laboratory, inoculations with ascospores of *S. camelliae* were always successful but inoculations with mycelia were only occasionally successful. Each fungus was invariably reisolated from the inoculated blossoms and never recovered from the accompanying controls, although *Pestalotia* spp. were encountered occassionally in the latter.

Although early symptoms produced by the 2 organisms were indistinguishable, advanced symptoms were usually distinct. Young lesions produced on the petals by both pathogens appeared about 48 hours after inoculation as small, brownish specks with irregular margins. Under moist conditions, these specks rapidly increased in size and united to form large spots which soon involved the entire flower. The lesions on blossoms

[1] Contribution from the Plant Pathology Laboratories, North Carolina Agricultural Experiment Station. Published with the approval of the Director as Paper No. 564 of the Journal Series.

[2] Respectively Assistant Plant Pathologist, Vegetable Research Laboratory, Castle Hayne, North Carolina, and Professor of Plant Pathology, North Carolina State College, Raleigh, North Carolina.

[3] Anon. 1941. Principalis infermedades parasitaris que objecto de consulta en el segundo Semestre (Julio-Diciember) de 1941. Bol Sanid veg. Santiago. i, 2: 52-55. (Abs. in Rev. Appl. Mycol. 22: 241. 1943.)

[4] Watson, Alice J. 1950. Fungi associated with camellia flowers. U. S. Dept. Agr. Pl. Dis. Reptr. 34: 186-187.

[5] Hansen, H. N., and H. Earl Thomas. 1940. Flower blight of camellias. Phytopathology 30: 166-170.

[6] Thomas H. Earl, and H. N. Hansen. 1946. Camellia flower blight. Phytopathology 36: 380-381.

inoculated with *S. sclerotiorum* usually enlarged more rapidly than those incited by *S. camelliae*. In advanced stages of the disease, mycelia and sclerotia could be regularly and conspicuously observed on the surface of necrotic petals when blossoms inoculated with *S. sclerotiorum* were maintained under very humid conditions. Neither mycelia nor sclerotia occurred on the surface of flowers infected with *S. camelliae* at any humidity level. Black, wet masses of microconidia, however, were frequently observed under conditions of high humidity.

The petals of blossoms infected with *S. camelliae* appeared netted; the veins were dark brown and thus rendered prominent in contrast to the lighter brown of the interveinal areas. On flower petals infected with *S. sclerotiorum* such symptoms, on the other hand, were usually less marked or not evident. In 3 cases, however, *S. sclerotiorum* was obtained in isolations from naturally infected flowers that showed symptoms indistinguishable from those produced by *S. camelliae*.

The 2 organisms were easily differentiated in culture. Young cultures of *S. sclerotiorum* were always white with abundant aerial mycelium, whereas those of *S. camelliae* were greyish white with little aerial mycelium. Cultures of *S. sclerotiorum* formed 15–28 sclerotia per petri plate of potato-dextrose-agar medium within 3–4 days at room temperature. The sclerotia normally were formed on the surface of the medium. Cultures of *S. camelliae*, under similar conditions, formed sclerotia only after 10–14 days of growth. Furthermore, the sclerotia per plate were sparse (about 1–7) and for the most part either embedded within the medium or very slightly raised. Microconidia were abundant in cultures of *S. camelliae*, the spores accumulating in dark, beady viscous droplets. Microconidia in *S. sclerotiorum* were few and relatively inconspicuous. Cultures of *S. sclerotiorum* remained white on aging, whereas those of *S. camelliae* turned dark within 2 weeks.

The 2 organisms can usually be differentiated in the field on the basis of the appearance of sclerotia and apothecia. The sclerotia of *S. camelliae* were frequently petalloid and very large, whereas those of *S. sclerotiorum* observed under camellia bushes or associated with diseased flowers were always small and somewhat rounded and elongate. The apothecia of *S. camelliae* appeared to be somewhat darker brown than those of *S. sclerotiorum* and frequently larger. The number of apothecia formed from a single sclerotium was usually low with *S. sclerotiorum*, high with *S. camelliae*, though in both cases quite variable. As many as 45 apothecia have been observed arising from a single large sclerotium of *S. camelliae*, which far exceeded the maximum number produced by *S. sclerotiorum*.

The results show that *S. sclerotiorum* is capable of inciting a flower blight disease of camellia similar to that incited by *S. camelliae*. The 2 diseases usually can be differentiated by symptomatology. Equivocal cases can be resolved by use of isolation techniques, for the 2 organisms are easily differentiated on the basis of cultural characteristics.

The importance of *S. sclerotiorum* as a cause of flower blight of camellia is not known, particularly outside the area dealt with in this instance. Inasmuch as this organism is known to be widely distributed, and, furthermore, is known to be pathogenic to a large number of host plants, one should suspect it of being a rather general pathogen of camellia.—Vegetable Research Laboratory, Castle Hayne, North Carolina, and Plant Pathology Laboratories, Raleigh, North Carolina.

REPORT OF THE 46TH ANNUAL MEETING OF THE AMERICAN PHYTOPATHOLOGICAL SOCIETY

The American Phytopathological Society held its 46th Annual Meeting on August 25–27, 1954, at the YMCA Conference Camp, Estes Park, Colorado, in conjunction with the Pacific Division of APS and with the Potato Association of America. The Council met on August 24, 25, and 27 and Society Business meetings were held August 25 and 27. About 1100 people were in attendance, including about 525 members. A total of 208 formal papers of original research were presented in addition to several invitational Symposium papers. Two general Symposia were held: 1) Concepts and Problems in Virology, and 2) Concepts and Problems of Nematode Diseases In Plants. One joint session was held with the Potato Association of America. Informal Conferences were held on 1) Seed Treatment, 2) Oak Wilt, 3) National Tomato Disease Screening Program, 4) Stone Fruit Viruses.

The annual banquet was held as a Chuck Wagon dinner in a colorful western atmosphere. Over 1000 persons attended. Entertainment, which was particularly colorful and appropriate, was presented by plant pathologists of the University of Wyoming.

ORGANIZATION, SEPTEMBER 1954 TO DECEMBER 1955

Council:

JAMES H. JENSEN, President, Provost, Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa

HELEN HART, President Elect, Department of Plant Pathology and Agricultural Botany, University of Minnesota, St. Paul, Minnesota

GEORGE F. WEBER, Retiring President, Department of Plant Pathology, University of Florida, Gainesville, Florida

GEORGE W. FISCHER, Vice President, Department of Plant Pathology, Washington State College, Pullman, Washington

GLENN S. POUND, Secretary (3 yrs., expires 1956),

Department of Plant Pathology, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wisconsin

SAUL RICH, Treasurer and Business Manager of PHYTOPATHOLOGY (3 yrs., expires 1955), P. O. Drawer 1106, Connecticut Agricultural Experiment Station, New Haven, Connecticut

A. FRANK ROSS, Editor-in-Chief of PHYTOPATHOLOGY (3 yrs., expires December 31, 1957)

W. C. SNYDER, Councilor-at-Large (2 yrs., expires 1956), Division of Plant Pathology, University of California, Berkeley, California

PAUL R. MILLER, Councilor-at-Large (2 yrs., expires 1955), Plant Disease Survey, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Beltsville, Maryland

W. J. ZAUMEYER, Councilor Potomac Division, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Beltsville, Maryland

F. O. HOLMES, Councilor Northeastern Division, Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research, 66th St. and York Avenue, New York 21, New York

J. R. SHAY, Councilor North Central Division, Department of Botany and Plant Pathology, Purdue University, Lafayette, Indiana

S. J. P. CHILTON, Councilor Southern Division, Department of Botany, Bacteriology and Plant Pathology, Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, Louisiana

E. C. BLODGETT, Councilor Pacific Division, Washington State Department of Agriculture and Washington Agricultural Experiment Stations, Irrigation Experiment Station, Prosser, Washington

Representatives:

A.A.A.S. Council. CURTIS MAY (2 yrs., expires Dec. 31, 1956), GEO. L. MCNEW (2 yrs., expires Dec. 31, 1955).

American Institute of Biological Sciences. J. G. DICKSON (4 yrs., expires June 30, 1958).

Agricultural Research Institute, National Research Council. W. F. JEFFERS. E. L. LECLERG, Alternate.

Division of Biology and Agriculture, National Research Council. S. J. P. CHILTON.

Food Protection Committee, Food and Nutrition Board, National Research Council. S. E. A. MCCALLAN.

Board of Editors, American Journal of Botany. W. C. PRICE.

American Type Culture Collection. H. H. MCKINNEY.

Associates Food and Container Institute. GLENN B. RAMSEY.

Biological Stain Commission, Board of Trustees. G. H. CONANT.

Inter-Society Committee on Cooperation. S. J. P. CHILTON.

American Standards Association Sectional Committee on Common Names for Pest Control Materials K62. S. E. A. MCCALLAN. W. D. MCCLELLAN, alternate.

Standing Committees:

Donations and Legacies
L. M. HUTCHINS, Chr.; N. J. GIDDINGS, F. L. HOWARD, W. H. TISDALE.

Extension
ARDEN SHERF, Chr.; C. E. SCOTT, R. J. HASKELL, HARLAN E. SMITH, J. C. WELLS.

Finances and Investments
R. H. WELLMAN, Chr.; A. E. DIMOND, SAUL RICH (ex-officio), W. H. TISDALE.

History of Plant Pathology
J. A. STEVENSON, Chr.; J. WALTER HENDRIX, E. L. LECLERG, KARL MARAMOROSCH.

International Cooperation
E. C. STAKMAN, Chr.; A. A. BITANCOURT, K. S. CHESTER, G. H. COONS, CARLOS GARCES O., W. F. HANNA, J. G. HARRAR, LEE LING, H. A. RODENHISER, J. A. STEVENSON, FREEMAN WEISS, F. L. WELLMAN.

Phytopathological Classics
C. W. BOOTHROYD, Business Manager; L. C. KNORR, Editor; W. C. PRICE, A. FRANK ROSS (ex-officio), J. C. WALKER.

Placement
E. E. HONEY, Chr.; L. S. HITCHNER, G. C. KENT, G. W. KEITT, J. B. KENDRICK, SR., C. L. LEFEBVRE, H. E. WHEELER.

Public Relations
P. R. MILLER, Chr.; G. H. HEPTING, T. H. KING, G. K. PARRIS, THOMAS SPROSTON, R. A. YOUNG, G. A. ZENTMYER.

Plant Disease Prevention
E. B. LAMBERT, Chr.; S. B. FRACKER, E. C. STAKMAN, E. E. WILSON.

Regulatory Work and Foreign Plant Diseases
J. G. DICKSON, Chr.; E. C. BLODGETT, E. G. REX, G. L. STOUT, W. H. WHEELER, R. P. WHITE.

Seed and Plant Material Certification
JOHN HARDISON, Chr.; C. H. ARNDT, K. F. BAKER, WAYNE BEVER, REINER BONDE, L. C. COCHRAN, J. T. MIDDLETON, W. H. WHEELER.

Special Committees:

Fungicide Colloquium
L. G. UTTER, Chr.; S. I. COHEN, J. W. HEUBERGER, L. S. HITCHNER, R. H. WELLMAN, J. D. WILSON.

Industrial Relations
R. H. WELLMAN, Chr.; C. J. KRISTER, L. G. UTTER, F. L. WINTER, S. G. YOUNKIN.

Membership
GEORGE FISCHER, Chr.; ROBERT CAMPBELL, R. G. GROGAN, D. J. HAGEDORN, W. J. HOOKER, ARTHUR KELMAN, SAUL RICH (ex-officio), D. A. ROBERTS, J. R. SHAY, P. M. SIMMONDS.

Advisory Committee on Nematology
A. L. TAYLOR, Chr.; M. W. ALLEN, J. R. CHRISTIE, M. B. LINFORD.

Nomenclature and Classification of Plant Viruses
A. FRANK ROSS, Chr.; C. W. BENNETT, L. M. BLACK, L. C. COCHRAN, R. W. FULTON, K. W. KREITLOW, H. H. MCKINNEY, F. P. MCWHORTER, W. C. PRICE, T. E. RAWLINS.

Subcommittee on Virus Type Culture Collection
H. H. MCKINNEY, Chr.; R. W. FULTON, T. J. GRANT.

Publication of Special Material
G. L. MCNEW, Chr.; W. H. BRAGONIER, C. C. ALLISON.

Teaching of Plant Pathology
W. H. BRAGONIER, Chr.; D. C. ARNY, C. W. ELLETT, R. J. GREEN, JR., M. F. KERNKAMP, L. D. LEACH, J. H. OWEN.

Utilization of Plant Pathologists and Facilities in National Emergencies
H. H. THORNBERRY, Chr.; A. L. ANDERSON, H. T. COOK, M. F. KERNKAMP, C. H. KINGSOLVER, J. G. LEACH, C. L. LEFEBVRE, H. REX THOMAS.

Temporary Committees:

Advisory Committee on Collecting and Disseminating Data on New Fungicide Tests
L. G. UTTER, Chr.; J. W. HEUBERGER, P. R. MILLER, R. H. WELLMAN, D. A. ROBERTS.

Report of the Secretary. On August 15, 1954, the total membership was 1,650, consisting of 125 Life Members, 15 Emeritus Members, 4 Life and Emeritus Members, 1,489 Regular Members, and 17 Sustaining Associates. Included in the Regular Members are 125 Member Applicants, 54 of whom are students. Since the last meeting reports have been received of the deaths of Ralph E. Smith, F. D. Heald, and E. M. Freeman, charter members, and of G. F. Miles, C. M. Tucker, and E. E. Hubert, J. H. Muncie, and Herbert G. Zuckerman.

GLENN S. POUND, *Secretary.*

Report of the Treasurer.

Receipts:		
Balance on hand, July 1, 1953	$7,255.64	
Membership dues	2,546.00	
Rockefeller Foundation Grant for Symposium on Cooperative Agricultural Research in the Western Hemisphere held at Annual Meeting (Madison)	5,105.00	
Contributions from Industry for publication of Fungicide Data Summaries	2,300.00	
Banquet Fund	363.13	
Total Receipts		$17,569.77
Expenditures:		
Office of Secretary	$ 514.99	
Office of Treasurer	908.98	
Expenses, Placement Committee	36.79	
Expenses, Annual Meeting (Madison)	5,438.19	
Expenses, Publication of Fungicide Data Summaries	501.28	
Expenses, Public Relations Committee	155.00	
Expenses, Fungicide Nomenclature Committee	33.96	
Dues, A.I.B.S.	1,000.00	
Donation, Publication of Catalog of Plant Viruses	200.00	
Registration Fee, Representative to Agric. Res. Inst.	8.75	
Total Expenditures		$ 8,797.94
Balance on hand, June 30, 1954		$ 8,771.83

SAUL RICH, *Treasurer.*

Report of the Business Manager for *Phytopathology*.

Receipts:		
Balance on hand, July 1, 1953	$14,202.64	
Subscriptions and member-subscriptions	22,929.49	
Advertisements	4,583.48	
Reprints and Excess Illustrations	6,018.24	
Sales of Back Issues	1,234.85	
Sustaining Associate Memberships	1,500.00	
Donation, Rockefeller Institute	600.00	
Donation, A. B. Burrell (Life Member)	10.00	
Interest on Investments	693.72	
Total Receipts		$51,772.42
Expenditures:		
Manufacture and Distribution of PHYTOPATHOLOGY	$17,384.23	
Cost of Reprints	1,815.87	
Office of the Business Manager	786.65	
Office of the Editor-in-Chief	2,899.91	
News Letter	6.20	
Office of the Advertising Manager	541.88	
Cost of New Investments	10,435.34	
Collector of Internal Revenue	854.68	
Refunds	157.52	
Miscellaneous	7.60	
Total Expenditures		$34,889.88
Balance on hand, June 30, 1954		$16,882.54

SAUL RICH, *Business Manager.*

Invested funds of The American Phytopathological Society and *Phytopathology*.

Amounts as of June 30, 1954. Dividends and Interest for Fiscal Year July 1, 1953-June 30, 1954.

Sinking Fund:

U. S. Savings Bond, Series G (2½%) (Interest—$25.00)	$ 1,000.00
U. S. Savings Bonds, Series F (at maturity)	1,150.00
Northwestern Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n. (Certificate) (Div.—$60.00)	2,000.00
Family Finance Corp., common, 7 sh. at par. (Div.—$9.80)	7.00
Westinghouse Electric Co., 22 sh. at cost (Div.—$44.00)	849.08
Standard Oil of Ohio, common, 50 sh. at cost (Div.—$120.00)	2,018.65
American Cyanamid Co., common, 40 sh. at cost (Div.—$88.65)	2,160.47
Johns-Manville, common, 25 sh. at cost (Div.—$106.25)	1,664.27
New Haven Savings Bank, on deposit (Int.—$2.37)	193.23
Total	$11,042.70

Lyman Memorial Fund:

Westinghouse Electric Co., common, 35 sh. at cost (Div.—$70.00)	$ 1,350.81
Amer. Tel. & Tel., common, 16 sh. at cost (Div.—$122.77)	2,490.47
Total	$ 3,841.28

***Phytopathology* Contingency Fund:**

Johns-Manville, common, 7 sh. at cost (Div.—$29.75)	$ 466.00
Jefferson Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n. (Int.—$21.15)	721.57
District Bldg. & Loan Ass. (Int.—$63.37)	2,160.01
Perpetual Bldg. & Loan Assn. (Int.—$42.35)	1,443.37
Arlington & Fairfax Sav. & Loan Ass'n. (Int.—$336.54)	9,868.93
Prudential Bldg. Ass'n. (Int.—$48.25)	1,605.39
Arundel Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n. (Int.—$317.74)	9,317.74
Southern Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n. (Int.—$284.93)	8,354.93
Decatur Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n. (Int.—$122.50)	6,105.00
Fidelity Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n. (Int.—$81.86)	4,081.86
Total	$44,124.80

SAUL RICH, *Treasurer and Business Manager.*

Report of the Auditing Committee. On July 23, 1954, an examination was made of the books of The American Phytopathological Society and of PHYTOPATHOLOGY covering the period July 1, 1953–June 30, 1954. All receipts, expenditures, and funds, were found to be accurately recorded and in order.

JAMES G. HORSFALL, Chr.
J. S. TIDD.

Report of the Advertising Manager. From October, 1953, through September, 1954, there were 96.5 advertising pages with 115 paying advertisements. The gross income was $4645.50, with a balance of $4221.53 after agency commissions and cash discounts were deducted. Expenses of the advertising manager were postage and telegraph charges of $51.37 and $72 for stenographic assistance. The commission of the advertising manager amounted to $372.15 making a total of $495.52 in expenses.

Total income to the Society is $3,726.01.

LEONARD J. ALEXANDER, *Advertising Manager*

Report of the Business Manager of Phytopathological Classics. The number of copies of Phytopathological Classics sold during the fiscal year was 130, having a total value of $179.75. Number of classics on hand June 30, 1954; No. 1, none; No. 2, none; No. 3, 50; No. 4, 132; No. 5, 349; No. 6, 404; No. 7, 348; No. 8, 533; No. 9, 763.

Receipts:

Cash balance on October 1, 1953		$ 416.58	
Received during fiscal year 1953-54:			
From sale of Classics	$ 179.75		
On accounts due	211.75		
Overpayment for Classics	9.38	400.88	$ 817.46

Disbursements:

Postage	$ 10.00		
Refund of overpayment for Classics	.50	$ 10.50	$ 817.46
Cash balance on June 30, 1954		806.96	

Due on accounts June 30, 1954:

Present fiscal year	$ 14.25
Previous fiscal year	35.00
Total due on accounts	$ 49.25

CARL W. BOOTHROYD, *Business Manager.*

Report of the Editor of Phytopathological Classics. The last number in the *Phytopathological Classics* series, issued in 1952, was the Tehon translation of Targioni Tozzetti's ALIMURGIA. Since then several manuscripts have been proposed for printing, but in keeping with PC's attempts at self-sufficiency, their publication must await funds from the sale of previous issues.

Suggestions for future inclusions in the PC series continue to be welcomed.

L. C. KNORR, *Editor.*

Report of the Editor-in-Chief. The earliest editor's report to be found in PHYTOPATHOLOGY, that in Volume 8, calls attention to the need for care in preparation of manuscripts and emphasizes the importance of conciseness and brevity. Succeeding reports reiterate this need. In the editor's report for 1926, Dr. Stakman stated: "Every author, no matter how experienced he may be, should submit his manuscript to some colleague before submitting it for publication. . . . About 90 per cent of the authors should enlist the aid of a professor of English or an experiment station bulletin editor." This advice is as pertinent in 1954 as it was in 1926.

Over the years, it has become apparent that no amount of advice in editors' reports will do much to improve the quality of manuscripts. The most effective method for bringing about the desired improvement seems to be the rejection of those manuscripts that do not measure up to a prescribed standard. This policy has been in effect for a number of years and the prescribed standard has been gradually raised. Further improvement along these lines is anticipated.

Last year, Council authorized preparation and publication of a paper to acquaint members of the Society with present editorial practices and policies. The writing of this paper is virtually complete; the paper should appear in print in a few months. If it is generally read, authors should more easily prepare manuscripts in the style required and both authors and editors will save much time and effort.

The largest single volume of PHYTOPATHOLOGY, Volume 24, published in 1934, contains 1386 pages, which is roughly equivalent to 730 pages of the present format. The 163 technical articles and notes in Volume 24 average 4.2 pages when adjusted to the present double-column format. In comparison, Volume 43, with 702 pages, contains 183 technical articles and notes, which average 3.5 pages. With the passage of years, articles in PHYTOPATHOLOGY have become briefer; whether they have become more concise cannot be easily ascertained.

The number of articles increased from 110 a volume in 1925-1934 to 145 a volume in 1935-44 to 148 a volume in 1945-54, an increase of 59 per cent from 1925 to 1954. During the same period, the membership of the Society increased from 680 to 1620, or 138 per cent. Thus it appears that interest in the Society, and in the science of plant pathology, is increasing at a faster rate than the output of research in the field. Or does this indicate that PHYTOPATHOLOGY is attracting a smaller proportion of workers' output in 1954 than it did in 1925? Or does it mean that it is more difficult to make a contribution to plant pathology in 1954 than in 1925? The true measure of success in science is not the volume of contributions but the quality. If it may be assumed that the average quality was as good 19 years ago as today, then the number of articles in PHYTOPATHOLOGY should be increased by about 50 per cent if the science is to progress as rapidly as the interest in it increases.

From October 1953 through September 1954, PHYTOPATHOLOGY published 720 pages of technical material, 6½ pages of News, 103½ pages of advertising matter, and a 28 page index and list of errata. Included in the technical material were 128 articles, 15 symposium papers, 28 Phytopathological Notes, 3 obituaries, and 11 book listings; 2 notes for the Interdepartmental Committee on Pest Control; the Report of the 45th Annual Meeting of the Society; 206 abstracts for the 46th Annual Meeting of the Society; the Report and 38 abstracts for the 35th Annual Meeting of the Pacific Division; the Report and 20 abstracts for the 45th Annual Meeting of the Northeastern Division; the Report and 20 abstracts for the Annual Meeting of the Southern Division; and the Report and 15 abstracts for the Annual Meeting of the Potomac Division.

On July 27, 11 manuscripts were in the hands of reviewers, 7 in process of editing after being returned from reviewers, 19 returned to authors for revision, 9 in press, and 26 in galley proof. During the year, 29 manuscripts were rejected by the editors or withdrawn by authors.

Once again, it is my privilege to thank the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research and the Sustaining Associates for financial assistance and to express appreciation to Mr. John Ferguson, 3rd, and Staff of Monumental Printing Company for their excellent service, to the Editors and Associate Editors for much good advice, to the Business Manager and other officers of the Society for their cooperation, to Mr. and Mrs. Wilson Borland and Mrs. Betty Ann George for editorial assistance, and to Mrs. Carrol E. Cox and Dr. W. F. Jeffers for indexing volumes 43 and 44.

W. C. PRICE, *Editor-in-Chief.*

Report of the Editor of News. During 1954 a half page of news has appeared in each number of PHYTOPATHOLOGY with the exception of the May issue when a full page was devoted to information concerning the 1954 annual meeting. Through the cooperation and assistance of the Committee on Local Arrangements and the Estes Park Conference Camp, a photograph of the entrance to the camp was used as an illustration for the upper half of the news page. If it seems desirable, a similar arrangement is contemplated for future meetings. Expansion of the news section to a full page in each issue has been considered periodically. At present, the burden of regular work prevents the editor of news from taking on the additional load involved. Also the number of news items, both solicited and voluntarily contributed, is not sufficient to warrant doubling the space at this time.

K. W. KRIETLOW, *Editor.*

Report of the Committee on Donations and Legacies. This Committee recommends:

1) That the present list of 10 recipients of gratuitous subscriptions to Phytopathology be continued for the year 1955.

2) That a change be made in the procedure for selecting persons or institutions to receive gratuitous subscriptions so that such selection will henceforth carry no implication of financial distress of the recipient nor of charity on the part of this Society, but will be made as a reward for distinguished service to phytopathology. To this end, this committee will make recommendations, when appropriate occasion exists, of persons or institutions which it deems worthy, on an *honorary* basis, of receiving a complimentary subscription to Phytopathology. The Council may then, in its discretion, accept or reject the committee's recommendation. It should perhaps be a corollary of this recommendation that the complimentary subscription will continue thereafter without further action by the recipient during his lifetime.

3) That the status of this committee be reduced to that of a subcommittee of the Standing Committee on Finances and Investments, so that its actions may be closely correlated with the policies of the latter committee through its chairman.

We especially urge the Council and the Committee on Finances and Investments to give consideration to previous recommendations of our committee to set up definite goals and purposes for the accumulation and utilization of the Society's reserve funds. The lack of definitely projected needs and uses for additional endowed funds is a continuing hindrance to any effective campaign for obtaining funds by donations and legacies.

FREEMAN A. WEISS, *Chairman.*

Report of the Committee on Finances and Investments. Total invested funds: $59,008.78.

Common stock holdings, originally costing $10,999.75 returned $581.42 during the past fiscal year, a yield of 5.3 per cent. As of closing, July 13, 1954, our stock holdings were worth $12,938.00. Our only stock transaction during the year was the purchase of 3 shares of A.T.&T. for $435.34, an average cost per share of $145.11.

Our investments in Federally insured savings and loan associations total $45,658.80. These accounts accrued $1,378.69 during the year, a yield of 3.0 per cent. New savings and loan accounts opened this past year were $6,000 with Decatur Federal, and $4,000 with Fidelity Federal. Both new accounts earned 3.5 per cent.

Miscellaneous investments of $2,350.23 include U. S. Savings Bonds, 7 shares of Family Finance Corporation, and an account at the New Haven Savings Bank.

Our total invested funds earned 3.4 per cent.

Further details are in the Chairman's hands and will be furnished on request.

R. H. WELLMAN, *Chairman.*

Report of the Committee on International Cooperation. The Committee has continued to promote, indirectly in some cases, certain concrete projects of international importance, especially 1) encouragement of the Plant Protection Bulletin, and 2) certain regional cooperative activities in connection with epidemic diseases of regional importance.

On September 30, 1953, 5 pathologists, 4 entomologists, and 2 agronomists met with Dr. Lee Ling in Mexico City and discussed ways by which the Plant Protection Bulletin could be encouraged and supported. Dr. Ling stated that the size of the Bulletin can be increased to handle a greater volume of notes and papers. It is suggested, therefore, that further effort be concentrated during the ensuing year to help Dr. Ling and his staff to make the publication as useful as possible, as volunteer effort is necessary. Attempts will therefore be made to arouse still greater interest during the coming year and to systematize the effort more effectively.

Certain members of the Committee have helped encourage the Uniform Rust Nurseries in Latin America, which are not a Committee activity but which are carried on cooperatively by the U. S. Department of Agriculture and certain other agencies. It is hoped to encourage this work still further and to try to promote certain regional experiments on late blight of potatoes.

The question of closer international cooperation in the western hemisphere on such epidemic diseases as the cereal rusts, late blight of potatoes, and others will be discussed at the forthcoming Third Latin-American Congress of Plant Geneticists, Plant Pathologists, Entomologists, and Soil Scientists, to be held in Colombia in June, 1955. The chairman of the APS Committee on International Cooperation is a member of the organizing committee of the Latin-American Congress, and the members of the APS will be consulted regarding proposals to be made.

In addition to the specific activities mentioned above, various members of the Committee have been actively promoting international or regional cooperation in other parts of the world on epidemic diseases, particularly cereal rusts. The chairman and at least one other member of the Committee, Dr. K. Starr Chester, plan to attend the Jubilee meeting of the Association of Applied Biologists (British) in September, 1954, and will consult with respect to any joint activities that may be initiated in consultation with British and other plant pathologists attending the meeting.

E. C. STAKMAN, *Chairman.*

Report of the Placement Committee. During 1954, 46 plant pathologists have had their applications in the active files of the Placement Committee. Requests from prospective employers for applicants to fill 20 positions have been received. Eighty-one applications have been sent out to 20 employers.

Incomplete records show that at least 2 plant pathologists have obtained positions during 1954 through the efforts of the Committee.

EDWIN E. HONEY, *Chairman.*

Report of the Committee on Public Relations. After considerable searching and screening for a man who had both time and ability to publicize some of our plant disease research papers, Robert Rathbone was selected. Since his appointment in March, he has prepared 4 excellent articles which have been published. At present he is working on a plant pathology career brochure which we expect to be published by the Office of Information, U. S. Department of Agriculture. Press releases covering about 20 papers which appeared to have public appeal will be issued at the time of their presentation at Estes Park.

We feel that if more of our Society members would assume the responsibility for sending copies of their papers to the Public Relations Committee at the time they are accepted for publication, the effectiveness of the Committee's activity would be greatly enhanced. In other words, we now have the vehicle for good public relations work and what we need is more source material.

PAUL R. MILLER, *Chairman.*

Report of the Committee on Plant Disease Prevention. The Committee did not meet during the past year. We are following closely developments along 3 lines: plans for establishing a system of indexing imported fruit plants for virus diseases, the increased concern in the mid-west over the need for a more widespread recognition of buckthorn as a noxious weed, and the growing international concern over the possibility of virulent plant pathogens spreading from Pacific Islands which were formerly much more isolated than at present.

E. B. LAMBERT, *Chairman.*

Report of the Committee on Regulatory Work and Foreign Plant Diseases. The Committee held 2 meetings;

the first at Washington, D. C. and the second at the Plant Introduction Gardens of the United States Department of Agriculture, Glenn Dale, Maryland.

The reports (as printed in PHYTOPATHOLOGY) of this Committee from 1927 to the present time were assembled to 1) facilitate a review of the previous Committee activities and recommendations and 2) serve as a guide for future deliberations.

The Director of the Crops Regulatory Program of the Federal Department of Agriculture (formerly the Bureau of Entomology and Plant Quarantine) submitted to the Committee for its consideration a series of 11 topics. Committee considerations were restricted to 7 of these.

This Committee has, in previous reports, recommended the regulation of the importation of cultures of plant pathogens. Attempted Federal legislation on this subject has not been attained; various technicalities ascribed as the reason therefor. A new draft for an amendment of the Federal Plant Quarantine Act of 1912 has been prepared and is now being circulated among the various concerned Federal Agencies for examination. This proposed legislation provides for the establishments of safe-guards against snails, soil, insects, nematodes, viruses, and cultures of living micro-organisms. The Committee reaffirms its approval of these efforts and recommends that the Society take appropriate action endorsing such legislation in principle and transmitting a copy of its action to the Secretary of the United States Department of Agriculture.

The Committee recommends the discouragement of requests for the importation of cultures of plant pathogens because of the risk of the introduction of races with a host and varietal range which could lead to unfortunate consequences. Immediate study should be given to this problem so that concerned plant breeders may, without undue delay, adjust their researches to a national policy on this subject.

The Committee recommends to the Director of the Federal Crops Regulatory Programs the initiation of studies of the practicability and usefulness of indexing imported plant material of selected genera of plants susceptible to virus infections.

Committee deliberations on the remainder of the topics accepted for consideration have not progressed to the stage which permits definite, crystallized recommendations. The Glenn Dale Meeting was devoted largely to the acquisition of information pertaining to the problems of Postentry Quarantine.

E. G. REX, *Chairman.*

Report of the Committee on Seed and Plant Material Certification. The program of this committee has been described in a progress report published in the Plant Disease Reporter 38: 521-528, 1954. The outstanding activities during this past year include: 1) establishment of good liason with the International Crop Improvement Association 2) organization of subcommittees and preliminary study of the problems in related groups of plants, and 3) solicitation of plant pathologists through publication of our progress report explaining our program, objectives, subcommittee organization with a new request for participation. The committee is now well organized for handling these problems, and it is hoped that more general participation by plant pathologists will provide the information necessary to accomplish our objectives. The committee plans to circulate descriptions of pressing problems, reports of meetings with the I.C.I.A., summaries of contributions, and preliminary proposals for new or revised pathological standards by periodic publication in suitable journals. It wishes to express appreciation for the support and cooperation from the International Crop Improvement Association and to Dr. Paul R. Miller for assistance in preparing our material for publication in the Plant Disease Reporter.

JOHN R. HARDISON, *Chairman.*

Report of the Committee on Resolutions. *Whereas,* this, the 46th annual meeting of the American Phytopathological Society held at Estes Park, Colorado, has been one of the most pleasant and profitable of our annual conventions, and,

Whereas, this, the 46th year of the official existence of our society has been so highly successful, and with other evidence of good leadership, and,

Whereas, such performance should not go unrecognized,

Be It Therefore Resolved, that we express our sincere appreciation to the following for their unselfish contributions to the aforementioned successes, to wit:

1) To the Pacific Division of the American Phytopathological Society and The Potato Association of America who by their participation in a joint session contributed so greatly.

2) To certain local Colorado Society members for conceiving the idea of and extending the invitation to meet at this delightful place on a family basis and thereby setting the precedent for similar future meetings, at discreet intervals, considerably west of the Mississippi.

3) To W. J. Henderson, chairman, and to the rest of the committee on arrangements for their efficient and extensive efforts in attending to the vast multiplicity of details prerequisite to the success of such a convention as this.

4) To W. G. Ruesch, manager of the YMCA Conference Camp and to his staff for their courtesies and efficient attention to our needs for housing, food, recreation, and entertainment. Especial recognition is due the staff of the dining hall for the quantity and quality of the food so promptly and well served the multitude of hungry souls that poured into said hall as soon as they could get in, and to the variety and continuity of recreation afforded our wives and children.

5) To Shell Chemical Corporation, Rohm and Haas Chemical Company, E. I. du Pont de Nemours and Company, United States Rubber Company, and the Naugatuck Chemical Division for their financial contributions toward the success of the annual banquet and entertainment.

6) To the Wyoming delegation for their most unique banquet entertainment.

7) To the Program Committee and to the sub-committees of the various symposia for organization of the program and to the several section chairmen for their efficient services in maintaining proper schedule in the presentation of papers.

8) To the students of Colorado A. and M. College who operated the projection equipment.

9) To our officers, retiring president George F. Weber, Secretary Glenn S. Pound, Treasurer and Business Manager Saul Rich, and our retiring Editor-in-Chief W. C. Price for their generous and productive expenditure of time and energy toward the duties of their respective offices; to the rest of the Council for efficient attention to the affairs of the Society; to the several standing and special committees, and the various society representatives, for efficient dispatch of their responsibilities.

GEORGE W. FISCHER
BYRON R. HOUSTON

Elections and Appointments. A committee was appointed by the Council to count the ballots for the election of new officers. The following were declared elected: President Elect, Helen Hart; Vice President, George Fischer; Councilor-at-Large, W. C. Snyder.

Upon recommendation of the Council, the Society approved the appointment of A. Frank Ross as Editor-in-Chief of PHYTOPATHOLOGY for a 3-year term beginning January 1, 1955; of Ralph M. Caldwell as Editor and of Earle W. Hanson, F. P. McWhorter, R. P. True, and V. W. Cochrane as Associate Editors of PHYTOPATHOLOGY, all for 3-year terms beginning January 1, 1955.

Representatives and Committees as listed above were appointed and approved.

The Society approved recommendations of the Council as follows:

1) That $1,000.00 be set aside to be drawn on by the Business Manager of PHYTOPATHOLOGICAL CLASSICS to reprint Phytopathological Classics 1 and 2 with the instruction that the Committee on Phytopathological Classics follow the policy of reprinting classics so that copies of all classics will be available at all times.

2) That the Representative to the American Institute of Biological Sciences be authorized, with the approval of the Council, to apply to AIBS, after its next annual meeting, for a change in Society status from that of a Member Society to that of an Affiliate Society.

3) That the International Microbiological Congress be petitioned to elevate the "Plant Virus Subsection of Virus Nomenclature" of the "Virus Nomenclature Subcommittee" of the "International Committee on Bacteriological Nomenclature" to Subcommittee status and that the Chairman of the Plant Virus Subsection of Virus Nomenclature be made a full member of the International Committee on Bacteriological Nomenclature.

4) That the fund appropriated to the Public Relations Committee for 1954 of which some $400 has been spent be restored to $1,500 for similar public relations writing in 1955.

5) That $500 be appropriated for publication of a career brochure in plant pathology when prepared by the Committee on Teaching of Plant Pathology and when approved by the Council and by the Editorial Board of PHYTOPATHOLOGY.

6) That item D of Standing Rule 6 of the Constitution which reads

> "The abstracts shall be subject to final acceptance and editing by a reviewing committee appointed by the Editor-in-Chief. Accepted abstracts will be published in PHYTOPATHOLOGY at the expense of the Society, provided that not more than 2 abstracts under the sole or joint authorship of one member, that are presented at the meetings of the Society or the Divisions, shall be published at the Society's expense within one calendar year."

be changed to read as follows:

> "The abstracts shall be subject to final acceptance and editing by a review committee appointed by the Editor-in-Chief. Accepted abstracts will be published in PHYTOPATHOLOGY at the expense of the Society."

and that item C of Standing Rule 7 which reads

> "*Publication.* Summaries of the proceedings of the annual meetings of Divisions shall be published in PHYTOPATHOLOGY at the Society's expense. Abstracts of papers presented at Division meetings also may be published in PHYTOPATHOLOGY subject to the rules governing the preparation and publication of abstracts as stated in Rule 6, and with the specific limit of 2 on the number of abstracts that any member may have published at the Society's expense within 1 calendar year."

be changed to read as follows:

> "*Publication:* Summaries of proceedings of the annual meetings of Divisions shall be published in PHYTOPATHOLOGY at the Society's expense. Abstracts of papers presented at Divisional meetings may also be published in PHYTOPATHOLOGY, subject to the rules governing preparation and publication of abstracts as stated in Rule 6, except that no more than 2 abstracts presented by any one member (as sole or joint author) at the Annual Meeting of the Society and the corresponding Annual Meeting of the Divisions shall be published at the Society's expense."

7) That the second sentence of item C of Standing Rule 6 which says,

> "The text must not exceed 200 words in length."

be changed to read

> "The text must not exceed 1300 typewriter spaces in length."

8) That the Society endorse and approve the Resolution dealing with the Importation of Fruit Plant Materials From Foreign Countries For Research Purposes as submitted by the Interregional Technical Committee for Stone Fruit Virus Research, a copy of which is given below.

The importation of Fruit Plant Materials from Foreign Countries for Research Purposes. "For purposes of research on virus diseases of fruit plants, there is a great need for the importation from foreign countries various species of plants not occurring in the United States. Use of such material for testing for commercial value, in breeding work for production of new varieties, for test plants in host range studies of known virus diseases, or for indexing plants suspected of carrying virus may provide valuable research tools not obtainable if only domestic species are used.

"The United States Federal Nursery Stock, Plant, and Seed Quarantine No. 37, revised effective December 5, 1950, prohibits the importation of certain plant materials, in some cases entirely and in other cases only from certain countries. This last provision is based on the known occurrence of certain diseases in the areas of origin.

"Under (b) of Section 319.37, provision is made for importation of otherwise prohibited plant material by the U. S. Department of Agriculture for experimental or scientific purposes. The procedure for such introduction has necessarily had to be based on practicality and has consisted of propagation and retention of the material at the quarantine station at Glenn Dale, Maryland, while visual observations were made for pests. This procedure has been slow and does not provide protection from viruses which may be carried in the material in a latent state, but which may be destructive to other varieties or species.

"*Whereas,* this procedure is considered now inadequate for protection from viruses in plant materials, it is suggested that modifications be made to give greater safeguards and more expeditious handling.

"For tree fruits, it is well known that indexing procedure is necessary for detection of many viruses and is better by far than is visual inspection. Therefore, it is suggested that index procedures be instituted for all fruit plant materials being introduced and propagated at the Glenn Dale isolation station or any substations thereof before they are placed in use. For example, for stone fruit materials, if the plants are indexed on appropriate hosts, as listed by the Interregional Subcommittee on 'Host Range Studies on Virus Diseases of Stone Fruits,' it would be considered that adequate precautions will have been taken."

9) Accepted into annual and student membership, 71 and 54 applicants, respectively.

Announcements of Meetings. The Council announced that the 1955 meeting would be held in Atlanta, Georgia, December 28-30 in conjunction with the American Association for the Advancement of Science.

INDEX FOR VOLUME 44

AUTHOR AND SUBJECT INDEX. New species and varieties in bold face type. Junior authorship indicated by pages in parentheses. Illustrations are included.

Abbreviations for MSS. for Phytopathology, 667
Acer spp., see Maple
Acer tulipae, wheat streak mosaic, 506
Achromobacter sp. in bean, 588
Actidione, see under Antibiotics
Acidity, see Hydrogen-ion concentration
Actinomycetes, antibiosis, *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 69
  effect of metabolites on pigmentation, pathogens, 110
    spore formation, pathogens, 110
  Nocardia sp., inhibition of tobacco mosaic virus, 328
  Sclerotium rolfsii, antagonism, 499
  shallot pink root, antagonistic, 488
  tobacco mosaic virus inhibition, 328
ADAM, ANGELOS V., (502)
Aerobacter, spp., in bean, 588
AFANASIEV, M. M., 481, (499)
Agallia constricta, virus vector, serological reaction, 482
Agaricus campestris, fungicides effect on polyphenol oxidase from, 501
Agrobacterium radiobacter in bean, 588
  rubi, *A. tumefaciens*, cane and crown galls in blackberry, **illus.**, 652
    host range and pathogenicity, 653
    isolates from cane galls of blackeberry, 651
  tumefaciens, actidione effect on, 144
    galls associated with adventitious roots, 107
      on *Kalanchoë daigremontiana*, **illus.**, 108
    host range and pathogenicity, 653
    isolates from crown galls of blackberry, 651
Agropyron smithii, wheat streak mosaic, 506
Agrox, see under Fungicides
Alanine in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Alcaligenes spp., in bean, 588
Alfalfa crown and root rot, *Stagonospora meliloti*, incitant, 137
  damping-off and root rot, 451
  dark necrotic crown rot, 137
  dwarf virus breeding for resistance, 493
  meadow nematodes, 542
  mosaic virus, cowpea varieties response to, 498
    potato virus X, double infections, 504
    source and method, inoculum, 491
  Phytophthora root rot, 487
    symptoms and effect of temperature, 700, **illus.**, 701
  Pythium spp. effect on seedlings, 491
    pathogenicity on seedlings, 572
  Stagonospora meliloti, infected by, longisection of crown, **illus.**, 139
  stem canker and crown bud necrosis, *Rhizoctonia solani*, **illus.**, 142
    and crown canker, *Rhizoctonia solani*, incitant, 137
ALI, SYED B., 481
Allamanda cathartica, aster ring spot virus in, 90
ALLARD, R. W., 1, 266
ALLINGTON, WILLIAM B., 297, 546
ALLISON, J. LEWIS, (333)
Allium spp., *Puccinia asparagi* in, 388
Almond bud failure, seed-transmission tests, 510
  sweet cherry rugose mosaic virus complex, variations in, 500
Alternaria, 293
  dauci, on carrots, control, 112
  oleracea, fungicides effect on germination and oxygen uptake, 497
  plating technique, 502
  solani, fungicides tenacity measurement, method, 505
    inhibition by acidic, phosphate buffers, 101
    metabolites production of vascular browning, 155
Alternaria—*continued*
    spore germination, agar plate method, 113
    tomato resistance, 410
  sp. in bean, 588
    conidia and mycelium, slide preparation method, **illus.**, 107
  spp., wheat crown rot, associated with, 228
  tenuis, lettuce leaf spot, associated with, 176
  tomato, air temperature effect on incidence and development, 502
Alternaric acid biological activity, 497
Amaranth, lettuce mosaic virus, rod-shaped particles in tissues, 715
Ambrosia, aster ring spot virus in, 90
AMEN, CLARK R., (503)
American Phytopathological Society: abstracts of the 46th annual meeting (Estes Park), 481
  manuscript preparation for journal, 667
  report of 45th annual meeting, 49
  report of 46th annual meeting, 718
  reports and abstracts: Northeastern Division, 109
    Potomac Division, 388
    Southern Division, 331
Amino acid, see also under Nutrition
  cherry and peach leaves, healthy and diseased, 486
  corn healthy and gall tissues, 486
  Ustilago zeae, 583
    cultures, **illuss.**, 585, 586, 587
  western-X diseased peach leaves, 643
γ-Amino butyric acid in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Ammate, oak wilt tests, 328
ANDERSEN, AXEL L., 481
ANDERSON, C. W., 87, 198, 371
ANDERSON, H. W., (502)
Annulus, rhubarb ring spot-like virosis on, 118
  dubius, 87
  tabaci, 87
  wellmanii sp. nov., aster ring spot virus, 91
Antagonisms, Actinomycetes to *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 69
  Actinomycetes to *Sclerotium rolfsii*, 499
    shallot pink root, 488
  bacteria and fungi to corn Pythium root rot pathogen, 69
    Sclerotium rolfsii, 499
  Chaetomium cochliodes, *Helminthosporium victoriae*, 686
    globosum, *Helminthosporium victoriae*, 686
    spp., *Helminthosporium pedicellatum*, **illus.**, 687
  fungi to *Rhizoctonia solani* related to toxicity of chemicals, 493
  Helminthosporium victoriae, *Chaetomium* spp., 686
  Macrophomina phaseoli to soil organisms, 522
  Pythium arrhenomanes, soil organisms, 69, 377
  Trichoderma sp. to *Sclerotium rolfsii*, 499
Anthocyanin pigment related to temperature, sweet potato internal cork, 334
Anthracnose, bean, pulvini resistance, 64
  pinto bean, **illus.**, 64
  watermelon, invasion and control, 675
Antibiosis of Actinomycetes, shallot pink root, 488
Antibiotic production by Actinomycetes, effect on pigmentation and sporulation of pathogens, 110
Antibiotics, actidione, effect on metabolism of *Fusarium roseum*, 506
  actidione, fungi, suppression of, in culture, 144
    plant pathogenic bacteria in culture, suppression of, 144
    Pythium, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
    ryegrass cottony blight, 509
    wheat stem rust, 506
  antimycin, *Venturia inaequalis* mutants resistant to, 496
  antimycin A-35, 438
    and A-102, assay of paper chromatograms, **illus.**, 444
    oat seedling blight, 704
    oat smut, 704

Antibiotics—*continued*
small grain seed-borne diseases, 704
antimycin A-102, bacteria, fungi, effect on, 438
oat seedling blight, 438
phytotoxicity studies, 442
production and properties, 438
tomato early blight, 438
aureomycin, pear fireblight, 481
bacitracin, wheat injury, 506
candicidin, wheat injury, 506
chloromycetin, bacteria and fungi control in soil, 505
dihydrostreptomycin sulfate, wheat injury, 506
helixin, oat smut, 704
pH influence on effectiveness, 102
Pythium, 509
wheat bunt, 704
helixin B., *Venturia inaequalis* mutants resistant to, 496
helixins, oats seedling blight, 704
small grain seed-borne diseases, 704
α-methyl-glutamic acid, wheat injury, 506
neomycin, peach spring canker, 502
pear fireblight, 481
oxytetracycline, chrysanthemum bacterial wilt, 646, **illus.** 650
pear fireblight protectants, 481
pleocidin, wheat injury, 506
rimocidin, peach Monilinia and Rhizopus decay, 390
Pythium, Rhizoctonia, 509
small grain seed-borne disease, 704
streptomycin, chrysanthemum bacterial wilt, 646, **illus.** 650
dips for cole slaw, packaged, 389
fireblight of apple and pear, 511
inhibition zones surrounding paper discs soaked with bean leaf juice, agar plates seeded with blight organism, **illus.**, 27
pear fireblight, 481
Pythium, 509
terramycin mixture, pear blight, 487
wheat injury, 506
streptomycin sulphate, bacteria and fungi control in soil, 505
bean absorption and translocation, 25
effect on halo and common blight of bean, 25
streptothricin hydrochloride, wheat injury, 506
sulfanilamide, effect on metabolism of *Fusarium roseum*, 506
terramycin, fireblight of apple and pear, 511
streptomycin mixture, pear blight, 487
wheat injury, 506
tetracycline, fireblight of apple and pear, 511
thiolutin, effect on metabolism of *Fusarium roseum*, 506
Pythium, Rhizoctonia, 509
tyrothricin, wheat injury, 506
wheat stem rust, 506
Anticarie, iris crown rot, 489
Antimycin, see under Antibiotics
Antisera, rabbit, TMV inactivation, 503
Aoshima, Kiyowo, 260
Aphanomyces euteiches physiologic specialization, 495
Aphelenchoides spp., see under Nematodes
Aphelenchus sp., 543
Aphis spp., see under Insects, aphid
Apium graveolens, see celery
Apple bark splitting virus disease, 498
Botryosphaeria canker, 505
fireblight control, 511
fungicides effect on chlorophyll of foliage, 111
leaves, *Venturia inaequalis*, scab symptoms, **illus.**, 363
mosaic virus, mechanical transmission, 511
scab control, 387
rainfall related to occurrence, 495
seedlings, plum necrotic ring spot virus, 110
sooty blotch, rainfall related to occurrence, 495
Apricot, bark splitting virus, 484
Aragaki, M., (499)
Arasan, see Fungicides, thiram
Arceuthobium americanum invasion of lodgepole pine, 552
Arginine in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Ark, Peter A., 481
Armillaria mellea, carbon disulfide and *Trichoderma viride* related to control, 485
Armstrong, G. M., (275)
Armstrong, Joanne K., 275
Arnold, Gordon W., 481
Arny, D. C., (329), 380, 481, (704)
Artichoke, *Stemphylium botryosum* f. *lactucum*, 178
Asclepias syriaca, see Milkweed
Ascocybe grovesii, brick red stain in wood, 606
red stain in several woods, **illus.**, 607
Ascomycetes, genetics, sexual differentiation, 342
Asparagine, peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Asparagus Fusarium wilt effect on decline and replant problem, 490
rust, 388
Aspartic acid, peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Aspen seed damping-off control, 505
Aspergillus, 293
antibiosis *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 70
flavus, Macrophomina phaseoli, antagonism, 522
peanuts blue damage, 300
fumigatus effect on *Gibberella zeae*, 57
niger, actidione effect on, 144
fungicides effect on germination and oxygen uptake, 497
fungitoxicity related to chemicals effect on polyphenol oxidase, 501
peanuts blue damage, 300
spore germination, agar plate method, 113
plating technique, 502
rugulosus, Macrophomina phaseoli, antagonism, 522
slow-growing strain antagonistic to subspecies of *A. glaucus*, 485
stored seeds, 484
spp. in banana roots, 689
watermelon seed, 675
terreus, Macrophomina phaseoli, antagonism, 522
Aster, China, leaves naturally infected with ARSV, **illus.**, 87
lettuce mosaic virus, rod-shaped particles in tissues, 715
ring spot virus, cucumber mosaic compared, 87
host range, 87
yellows, potato late-breaking virus strain of complex, 503
Athow, Kirk L., 319
Atkins, J. G., Jr., 215
Avocado Phytophthora root rot, chemotherapy, 511
Phytophthora root rot, pH effect on development, 611, **illus.**, 613
in seedlings, **illus.**, 614
Azide effect on metabolism of *Fusarium roseum*, 506

Bachelder, Stephen, (110)
Bacillus cereus in bean, 588
cereus, Macrophomina phaseoli, antagonism, 522
megatherium in bean, 588
polymyxa in bean, 588
sphaericus in bean, 588
subtilis in bean, 588
strains, *Sclerotium rolfsii*, antagonisms, 499
tomato symptoms, **illus.**, 274
Bacteria fire blight, stability studies, 192
gall-producing, host range and pathogenicity, 653
isolated from coffee roots, 509
plant pathogenic, actidione, use in culture of, 144
soil, antibiosis, *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 69, 377
pH effect on populations, 377
Bacterial diseases, beans, effect of sprinkler irrigation, 553
soft rot of potato, symptoms and injury caused by dropping, **illus.**, 33
soft spot, potato varieties susceptible to, 30
temperature effect on potato resistance, 30
stem rot and leaf spot of geranium, 627, **illuss.** 628, 629

Bacterial diseases—*continued*
streak of Narcissus, 489
wilt, carnation varietal response, 713
Bactericidal applications, peach spring canker, 502
Bacterium globiforme in bean, 588
BAIN, DOUGLAS C., 331
BAINES, RICHARD C., (456)
BAKER, E. P., (657)
BAKER, KENNETH F., 39, (65)
BALD, J. G., (314)
BALDWIN, M. M., (499)
Balsam, galls and "curly-top," dagger nematode, 389
Banana, *Fusaria* and other fungi in roots, 689
BANCROFT, JOHN B., 481
Barium chloride, 387
ethylenebisdithiocarbamates, see under Fungicides
Barley, *Aspergillus* slow-growing strain isolated from, 484
corn, mosaic on, 488
Erysiphe graminis hordei in leaf tissue, **illuss.**, 658, 659
false stripe, necrogenous reaction delimiting infection, 490
rod-shaped particles in tissues, 115, **illus.**, 116
seed and pollen transmission of rods, 115
Helminthosporium blight, 511
loose smut control, 329, 481, 508
inoculation, rapid air blast method, 499
powdery mildew, histological studies, 657
production regions, Mexico, 399
Puccinia graminis tritici race 59 isolates on varieties, 481
seedling blight control, seed treatment, 481
smuts, albinism, 353
genetics, 352
BAXTER, L. W., 129
Bayer 19117, see Chemotherapeutants
Bean, apple mosaic virus, dodder transmission, 511
bacteria and fungi in seeds and plants, 588
bacterial diseases, effect of sprinkler irrigation, 553
leaf spot, effect of sprinkler irrigation, 554
blight, effect of sprinkler irrigation, 554
seeded agar plates showing streptomycin induced inhibition zones surrounding discs soaked with leaf juice, **illus.**, 27
Bountiful, rhubarb ring spot virus in, **illus.**, 121
broad, rhubarb ring spot virus in, **illus.**, 121
common blight control, streptomycin, 25
cucumber mosaic virus in, histological and cytological studies, 502
curly top virus, resistant varieties, 486
diseases, Colombia improvement program, 484
halo blight control, 25, 499
kidney, effect of growth regulators on resistance to infection by *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*, 111
leaf absorption of fungicides, celery compared, 203
lima, downy mildew, carbohydrate content of host effect on, 325
downy mildew, temperature effect on, 325
root-knot resistance, 1
root rot, 451
mosaic virus, necrosis development, 508
resistant varieties, 486
variant strain, inheritance of resistance, 481
pea streak virus, aphid transmission, 569
peach yellow bud virus, mechanical transmission, 511
Pinto, chemical protection from ozonated olefin (smog), 494
leaf pieces, healthy, powdery mildew, rust, anthracnose infected, **illus.**, 64
TMV, silver nitrate effect on, **illus.**, 232
potato X virus-like particles in healthy tissue, 473
pulvini resistance to fungi and virus infection, 64
rhubarb ring spot-like virosis on, 118
root rot, 451
pathogenicity in different soils, 483
rust acquired immunity, 511
silver nitrate effect on TMV in leaves, 230
southern mosaic virus, drying rate and potassium phosphate effect on infection, 389
phosphate effect in inoculations, 494
Sporotrichum sp. effect on, 478
TMV in leaves, silver nitrate effect, 230
zinc sulfate effect, 230
yellow mosaic virus, source and method, inoculum, 491
zinc sulfate effect on TMV in leaves, 230
BECKMAN, C. H., (148)
Beech wood blocks decayed by haploid, diploid isolates of *Elfvingia applanata*, **illus.**, 264
wood rot by *Elfvingia applanata*, haploid, diploid mycelia, 260
Beet, sugar, curly top virus strain 11, 123
sugar, curly top virus strains, symptoms on, **illus.**, 124
turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
yellow-net virus, tomato yellow-net compared, 220
BEGA, ROBERT, 482
Belonolaimus gracilis, see under Nematode
Bemisia inconspicua cotton leaf crumple vector, 480
BERAHA, LOUIS, 388
BERKELEY, G. H., 632
Betula alba, decay, *Valsa leucostomoides*, 13
verrucosa, fungicide screening for non-toxic effect and disease control on, 509
BEVER, WAYNE M., (500)
BILBRUCK, J. D., (112)
BINGHAM, FRANK T., 611
Biotin requirement of *Volutella colletotrichoides*, 484
Venturia inaequalis, deficient induced mutants, 482
BIRCHFIELD, W., 331
Birdsfoot trefoil, damping-off and root rot, 451
root rot, **illus.**, 454
BISSONETTE, HOWARD, (495)
BLACK, L. M., 482, (548)
Blackberry cane and crown galls, **illus.**, 652
cane and crown galls, studies of isolates from, 651
Blackpatch fungus pathogenicity on red clover roots and crowns, 489
BLANK, L. M., 331, (332)
BONDE, REINER, (111), 608
BOONE, D. M., (362), 482, (496)
BOOSALIS, MICHAEL G., 224, 482
Borax sprays, celery adaxial crack stem, 145
Bordeaux, see under Fungicides
BORLAUG, NORMAN E., 398, (494)
Boron, celery leaf petiole content, 145
Botryosphaeria ribis apple canker incitant, 505
Botrytis cinerea, column stock, control, 42
cinerea, column stock disease complex, 39
metabolites production of vascular browning, 155
complex on stock, **illus.**, 41
gladiolorum, 42
grisella related to *B.* **yuae** sp. nov., 233
sp. on stored roses, control, 503
yuae sp. nov., *B. grisella* related to, 233
morphology, **illus.**, 235
parasitizing *Cercospora unamunoi*, 233
Boxwood, *Heliocotylenchus* sp. on, 389
Boydia insculpta, *Phytophthora* sp. in holly, 483
BOYLE, J. S., 303
BRAKKE, M. K., (482)
Brassica oleracea, see Cabbage
phyllody, 503
BRIERLEY, PHILIP, 696
BROCK, THOMAS D., (57)
BROMFIELD, K. R., 482, 483
Bromus inermis, see Grass, brome
BROWNING, J. ARTIE, 483
Buckwheat, rhubarb ring spot-like virosis on, 118
rhubarb ring-spot virus in, **illus.**, 120
BUDDENHAGEN, IVAN W., 483
Buffer, acidic, effect on early blight of tomato, 101
Bunt, dwarf and common, hybridization between species and races of pathogen, 493

Burdock, *Verticillium albo-atrum* in, 241
Burke, Douglas W., 483
Burkholder, Walter H., 592

Cabbage blackrot, breeding for resistance, 331
Fusarium metabolites effect on susceptible and resistant varieties, 159
spp., metabolites production of vascular browning, 156
packaged cole slaw, chemical dips, streptomycin, 389
potato X virus-like particles in healthy seedlings, 473
treated with Fusarium filtrate, resistant and susceptible seedlings, **illus.**, 161
turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
vein-clearing, Fusarium infected and treated with filtrates, **illus.**, 161
Cacao, *Phytophthora palmivora* isolates variation from those from rubber, 501
Calavan, E. C., 483, 635
Calcium content of tubers in relation to potato scab, 19
cyanamide, see under Soil fumigants
ion and hydrogen ion, potato scab, 19
Anthracnose organism in kenaf related to pH, 465
Caldwell, Ralph M., (319), 483
Callistephus chinensis, ring spot virus, 87
Calvert, O. H., 609
Camellia canker, *Glomerella cingulata* incitant, 129
canker, stems and young shoots, **illus.**, 131
dieback, *Glomerella cingulata*, 129
flower blight, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, incitant, 717
flowers, "breaking," variegation study, **illus.**, 16
grafting technique, variegation study, **illus.**, 16
leaves, variegation, **illus.**, 15
spp., fungi associated with dieback and canker, 130
leaf and flower variegation, graft transmission, 14
varieties reaction to infection by *Glomerella cingulata*, 129
Cameron, H. Ronald, 484
Cameron, James W., 456
Campbell, Leo, 484
Campbell, R. N., (488)
Cantaloupe, muskmelon mosaic virus type strain on, 371
watermelon mosaic virus in, **illus.**, 199
strains on, 198
Canuto, Cardona A., 484
Capsicum spp., see Pepper
Captan, see under Fungicides
Carbohydrates in corn and healthy gall tissues, 486
Carbon disulfide, *Trichoderma viride* related to control of *Armillaria mellea*, 485
Carica papaya, see Papaya
Carnation bacterial wilt, varietal response, 713
Fusarium wilt, 275
soil treatments, 110
mosaic virus, effect of temperature, selected hosts, 110
Carneocephala fulgida, Pierce's disease vector, 7
trigutatta, Pierce's disease vector, 11
Carpenter, J. B., 597
Carrot, Alternaria blight control, 112
soil treatments effect on yield and flavor, 496
Carter, Walter, (662)
Cartwright, T. E., 484
Caryophyllaceae, Fusarium wilt of carnation, susceptible to, 275
Castronovo, Alfonso, 484
Catechol, nematocidal value, 508
Cattleya, see under Orchids
sp. leaf mosaic and flower break isolates, comparative studies, 499
leaf necrosis isolates, comparative studies, 499
Cauliflower, turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
virus 1 strain host range, 632
Celery adaxial crack stem, control, 145
boron content leaf petioles, 145
leaf absorption of fungicides, bean compared, 203
Cephalosporium acremonium in corn seed, 577
acremonium, fungicides effect on germination and oxygen uptake, 497
gregatum in soybean, factors affecting, 4
plating technique, 502
spp. in banana roots, 689
Ceresan, see under Fungicides
Ceratostomella fimbriata, sweet potato varieties reaction to, 383
ulmi, effect of metabolites of Actinomycetes on coremia, 111
Cercospora beticola, 482
capsici, 233
conidia, **illus.**, 235
diffusa, *C. unamunoi*, identity from, 233
conidia, **illus.**, 235
papayae, etiology and control, 499
rigospora, *C. unamunoi*, identity from, 233
conidia, **illus.**, 235
unamunoi, identity from *C. diffusa* and *C. rigospora*, 233
morphology, **illus.**, 235
parasitized by *Botrytis* **yuae** sp. nov., 233
in pepper, in the Americas, 233
pepper leaf symptoms from, **illus.**, 234
Cereal production regions, Mexico, 399
seed-borne disease control, antibiotics, 704
soil mycoflora and disease incidence, 57
Cervantes, Javier, (406)
Chaetomium, 293
cochliodes, *Helminthosporium victoriae*, antagonism, 686
globosum, *Helminthosporium victoriae*, antagonism, 686
spp., *Helminthosporium pedicellatum*, antibiotic effect, **illus.**, 687
Chalara quercina, see *Endoconidiophora fagacearum*
Chalcid, clover wound-tumor virus, 548
Chamberlain, Donald W., 4
Champlin, Barbara, (493)
Chapman, Richard A., 542
Chard, turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
Chemotherapeutants, Bayer 19117, avocado Phytophthora root rot, 511
calcium chloride, lettuce big vein, 504
carbazole, tomato Fusarium wilt, 486
chloramphenicol, TMV and PLMV, inhibition by, 529
3-P-chlorophenyl-5-methyl rhodanine, tomato root-knot control, 431
dibenzofuran, tomato Fusarium wilt, 486, 680
dibenzothiophene, tomato Fusarium wilt, 486, 680
2,4-dichlorophenoxyacetic acid, effect on kidney bean infected with *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*, 111
fluorene, tomato Fusarium wilt, 486, 680
indoleacetic acid, lettuce big vein, 504
γ-(indole-3)-n-butyric acid, effect on kidney bean infected with *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*, 111
guanazola, TMV and PLMV, inhibition by, 529
heterocyclic compounds, tomato Fusarium wilt, 680
8-hydroxyquinoline benzoate, avocado phytophthora root rot, 511
α-naphthaleneacetic acid, effect on kidney bean infected with *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*, 111
naphthaleneacetic acid, lettuce big vein, 504
α-naphthaleneacetic acid and wound-tumor virus, synergistic effect on plant cells, 482
pentachlorophenoxyacetic acid, avocado Phytophthora root rot, 511
sodium 2-benzothiazyl thioglycolate, avocado Phytophthora root rot, 511
thiouracil, TMV and PLMV, inhibition by, 529
2,4,6-trichlorophenoxyacetic acid, avocado Phytophthora root rot, 511
lettuce big vein, 504
zinc sulfate, lettuce big vein, 504
Chemotherapy, heterocyclic compounds, tomato Fusarium wilt, 486
Phytophthora root rot of avocado, 511

Chemotherapy—*continued*
TMV and PLMV, inhibition of, 529
tomato Fusarium wilt, 680
Cherry buckskin virus, Napa strain, leafhopper transmitted to peach, 494
Eckelrade disease, leafhopper vector, Europe, 111
CHERRY, EDWARD, (498)
Cherry, free amino-acids in healthy and diseased leaves, 486
little cherry disease, hosts for, 510
Montmorency, western-X-little cherry virus **illus.**, 219
necrotic ring spot virus, cucumber host, 303
ring spot virus, nucleic acid content of leaves, 498
strain relationships on peach and cucumber, 492
rust, 388
sour, bark splitting virus, 484
necrotic ring spot virus symptoms, **illus.**, 305
virus transmission to cucumber, 303
sweet, Lambert mottle-like virus, Montana, 481
rugose mosaic virus complex, variations in, 500
virus in cucumber, host range, 303
in squash, 303
western-X-little-cherry virus, leafhopper vector, 218
yellows virus, cucumber host, 303
CHILTON, JOHN E., 484
Chloramphenicol, see under Chemotherapeutants
Chloranil, see under Fungicides
Chlorobromopropene, see Fungicides and Soil fumigants CBP-55
3-P-Chlorophenyl-5-methyl rhodanine, seen under Nematocides
Chlorophyll content, apple foliage, effect of fungicides, 111
Chokecherry, X-disease virus, distribution, 488
X-disease virus, **illus.**, 182
host range and pathogenesis, 180
Choline, *Venturia inaequalis*, deficient induced mutants, 482
CHRISTENSEN, CLYDE M., 484
CHRISTENSEN, J. J., (511)
Christmas rose black spot symptoms and control, 485
Chrysanthemum bacterial wilt control, 646, **illus.**, 650
Circulifer tenellus, beet curly top vector, 123
Citron, muskmelon mosaic virus type strain on, 371
Citrus, *Hendersonula toruloidea* in, 635
hybrid seedlings, resistance to citrus nematode, 456
spp. X *Poncirus trifoliata* hybrid response to citrus nematode, 458
tristeza, honey-combing, macroscopic symptom, 485
Cladosporium cucumerinum control, 507
cucumerinum, pH effect on growth on agar, 103
spore germination growth factor, 507
in susceptible and resistant varieties, 459
temperature effect on invasion of tissue, 459
in tissues, **illuss.**, 461, 462
fulvum tomato resistance, 410
CLARKE, OSCAR F., (456)
CLEMENT, E. F., (504)
Clover, alsike, damping-off and root rot, 451
alsike, source of virus inoculum, 491
crimson, damping-off and root rot, 451
leafhopper vector of wound-tumor-like virus, 111
source of virus inoculum, 491
Ladino, damping-off and root rot, 451
phyllody associated with potato late-breaking virus, 503
Pythium spp. pathogenicity on seedlings, 572
Sclerotinia rot control, 493
pea-enation mosaic virus, aphid vectors, 283
pea streak virus, aphid transmission, 569
Pythium spp. effect on seedlings, 491
red, damping-off, varietal response, 451
fungi associated with root rots, pathogenicity, 292
pathogenicity on roots and crowns, 489
methods for testing pathogenicity, fungi, 292
root and crown rots, fungi associated with, 252
symptoms, **illus.**, 255
roots infected with *Leptodiscus terrestris*, **illus.**, 452
seedlings, effect of fungi isolates, **illus.**, 295, 296
Clover—*continued*
source of virus inoculum, 491
vein-mosaic virus, source and method, inoculum, 491
root nematode pathogenicity in sterile and non-sterile soil, 496
sweet, damping-off and root rot, 451
Pythium spp. pathogenicity on seedlings, 572
source of virus inoculum, 491
white, damping-off and root rot, 451
wound-tumor virus, *tetrastichus* sp. effect, 548, **illus.**, 549
Coffea arabica, root-disease complex, Fusarium phase, 509
dewevrei resistance to Fusarium, 509
Coffee, fungi isolated from dying branches, 509
root-disease complex, Fusarium phase, 509
COHEN, MORTIMER, 485
COHOON, DANIEL F., 109, (109)
Cole slaw, packaged, chemical dips, streptomycin, 389
Colladonus geminatus, see under Insects, leafhopper
Colletotrichum atramentarium, effect of antibiotics from Actinomycetes on pigmentation, 111
camellia dieback, associated with, 129
circinans, pH effect on growth on agar, 103
hibisci, kenaf, pH of tissue related to parasitism by, 465
lagenarium, pH effect on growth on agar, 103
in watermelon seed, **illus.**, 679
watermelon seed, invasion and treatment for control, 675
lindemuthianum, bean pulvini resistance to infection by, 64
effect on growth on agar, 103
effect of growth regulators on, in kidney bean, 111
phomoides, pH effect on growth on agar, 103
COLLINS, J. L., 662
Commelina spp., aster ringspot virus in, 90
COMPTON, LEROY E., (483)
Coniothyrium hellebori, temperature and pH effect, 485
sp., alfalfa dark necrosis associated with, 138
CONNELL, T. D., (377)
COOK, A. A., 374
COOPER, W. E., 331
Copper, see under Fungicides
naphthenate for disinfection plant containers, 65
root injury, 65
treated flats, pepper seedling root injury, **illus.**, 67
toxicity to seedlings, **illus.**, 66
Corium solani, see Viruses, potato leafroll
Corn, amino-acids and carbohydrates in healthy and gall tissues, 486
breeding and production, Mexico, 391
Fusarium on, related to crop sequence, 57
healthy and gall tissues, analysis for free metabolites, 486
hybrid program, FAO, 396
and synthetics, use in Mexico, 391
inbreds and hybrids, cooperative uniform testing, 396
improvement program in U. S., 396
mosaic virus, symptoms and host range, 488
production, problems and programs, Mexico, 391
Pythium root rot control, soil microflora, 69
reduction by actinomycete isolate, **illus.**, 71
roots, *Pythium arrhenomanes* infection classes on, **illus.**, 70
rust resistance and pathogenicity of pathogen, genetic basis, 496
seed pericarp injury effect on infection, 575
treatment tests, 575
seedlings, cold temperature, growth retarded, **illus.**, 578
soil mycoflora and disease incidence, 57
virus in *Lilium speciosum*, 497
Corticium in coffee roots, 509
microsclerotia, see syn., *Pellicularia filamentosa*
Corynebacterium helvolum in bean, 588
michiganense, tomato resistance, 412
sepedonicum, potato ring rot incitant, 481
temperature effect on development, 496
spp., antigenic analysis, 603
COTTA, W. J., JR., 485

Cotton bacterial blight, pathogenicity of strain of pathogen, 332
bacterial blight, resistant and susceptible plants, 332
soil carry-over, 331
Fusarium, metabolites effect on susceptible and resistant varieties, 159
oxysporum f. *vasinfectum* filtrates effect on tops and roots, **illus.**, 165
spp., metabolites production of vascular browning, 156
wilt, reniform nematode, complex, 447
and reniform nematodes, **illus.**, 449
root-knot resistance, yield, varieties compared, 333
sting nematode, greenhouse tests, 683
leaf crumple virus, 479
symptoms, **illus.**, 480
nub root seedling disease expressed in mature plant, 333
Phytophthora root rot, 487
root-knot, wilt resistance, yield, varieties compared, 333
soreshin control, 331
stand failure control, seed-furrow fungicide application, 331
Tylenchorhynchus claytoni on, 332
varieties, yields, wilt and root-knot resistance compared, 333
COUCH, HOUSTON B., 485, 715
Cowpea, alfalfa mosaic virus, varieties response to, 498
apple mosaic virus, mechanical transmission, 511
aster ring spot virus, 87
cucumber mosaic virus resistance to, 506
peach yellow bud virus, mechanical transmission, 511
Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 217
Sporotrichum sp. effect on, 478
tobacco ring spot virus assay, 86
viruses, drying rate and potassium phosphate, effect on infection, 389
COX, CARROLL E., (492), (506)
COX, CHARLES D., (603)
COX, R. S., 325
Crag 341, see Fungicides, glyodin
CRANDALL, BOWEN S., (465)
Crataegus oxyacantha rosea, see Hawthorn, English
CRITOPOULOS, P. D., 551
CRITTENDEN, H. W., 388
Crop sequence, soil mycoflora and disease incidence, 57
Crotalaria, Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 217
Crystal violet, bacteria and fungi control in soil, 505
Cucumber, apple mosaic virus, mechanical transmission, 511
aster ring spot virus in, 87
cherry ring spot virus strain relationship on, 492
cherry virus, susceptibility to, **illus.**, 310
symptoms on, **illuss.**, 305, 308
related to age of plant, **illus.**, 306
Cladosporium cucumerinum germination in, 507
in susceptible and resistant varieties, 459
in tissues, **illuss.**, 461, 462
effect of virus on nucleic acid content of cotyledons, 526
Fusarium wilt studies, 501
galls and "curly-top", dagger nematode, 389
mosaic virus, histological and cytological studies, 502
host range, 632
potato virus X double infections, 504
plum rough bark virus, mechanical transmission, 511
Prunus necrotic ring spot virus, 110
rhubarb ring spot-like virosis on, 118
rhubarb ring spot virus in, **illus.**, 120
root-knot, assay, 43
scab control, 507
seedlings, nucleic acid content variability, 525
stone fruit virus in, chemotherapy studies, 529
host for research, 303
pH and dilution of infectivity, effect, 533
watermelon mosaic virus strains on, 198
Cucumis virus 3, *Marmor citrulli* compared, 201
Cucurbita spp., muskmelon mosaic virus strains on, 371
spp., watermelon mosaic virus on, 200
Cucurbits, stone fruit viruses in, thermal inactivation of isolates, 538
Cuerna spp., Pierce's disease vectors, 11
CULBERTSON, J. O., (495)
CUNNINGHAM, H. S., (496)
Curly dock, rhubarb ring spot-like virosis on, 118
rhubarb ring spot virus in, **illus.**, 120
Cyclanthera pedata, muskmelon mosaic virus strains on, 371
watermelon mosaic virus strains on, 198
Cymbidium sp. leaf mosaic, comparative studies, 500
9-Cyanoethyl-carbazole, cucumber scab, 507
Cyperus sp., Rhizoctonia aerial bilght, 217
Cytospora, decay in tapped sugar maples, 12

Dactylis glomerata, see Grass, orchard,
DAINES, ROBERT H., (109), 109
Damping-off control, copper naphthenate, 65
DARLEY, ELLIS F., 485, (494)
Datura stramonium, potato curly top virus, 127
stramonium, potato leafroll virus, aphid transmission, 167
DAVIDSON, O. W. (646)
DAVIDSON, ROSS W., 485, 606
DAVIS, DAVID, 485, 486, 680
DAVIS, LILY H., (39)
DAVIS, SPENCER H., 110
DEAN, LESLIE L., 486
DEKKER, CHARLES A., (643)
DELP, CHARLES J., 615
Dendrobium superbum leaf mosaic and flower break, comparative studies, 500
Dendroctonus engelmanni, wood-staining fungi associated with in spruce, 485
DESJARDINS, P. R., 86, 486
DEVAY, J. E., (356), 486, 583
Dew deposits recording device, 390
and temperature incubation chamber, 498
DEZEEUW, DONALD J., 486
DIACHUN, STEPHEN, 186
Dianthus barbatus, see Sweet william
caryophyllus, see Carnation
spp., Fusarium wilt, susceptible to, 276
Diaporthe phaseolorum var. *batatatis* asexual spore stage role in spread, 489
phaseolorum var. *batatatis*, var. *Caulivora* compared, 322
var. **caulivora**, var. nov., 319
var. *sojae*, 319
spp., sweet potato, 322
stem canker on soybean, **illus.**, 320
Dibromobutene, see under Fungicides
Dichlone, see under Fungicides
2,3-Dichloro 1,4-naphthoquinone, see Fungicides, dichlone
2,4-Dichlorophenoxyacetic acid, effect on kidney bean infected with *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*, 111
Dichloropropene-dichloropropane, see Fungicides and Soil fumigants, DD
DICKSON, J. G., (188), (247), (252), (292), (496), (508), (572)
DICKSON, R. C., 479
DIENER, T. O., 486, 643
DIENER, URBAN L., 332
Digitaria ischaemum, Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 217
2,4-Dihydroxy benzaldehyde, nematocidal value, 508
DILLER, J. D., 388
DIMOND, A. E., (485), (509), (680)
2,4, Dinitro-6-carylphenyl crotonate, see Fungicides, Karathane
Diplocarpon rosae, pathogenic races, 389
Diplodia fruit rot on Elberta peach, **illus.**, 472
fruit rot of peach, 471
isolated from coffee, 509
temperature effect on growth, 471
theobromae, camellia dieback and canker associated with, 130
zeae in corn seed, 577

Diplodina **persicae**, sp. nov., 134
sp., conidia and pycnidium, stained mounts, **illus.**, 135
symptoms on peach fruits and leaves **illus.**, 135
Diplogaster sp., nematocide tests, 112
Disease control, international cooperation, 421
Disease resistance, bean, Columbia improvement program, 484
brome grass clonal lines to Selenophoma leaf spot, 655
cabbage to blackrot, 331
carnation varieties to bacterial wilt, 713
corn to rust, 496
cotton to nematode-wilt complex, 447
varieties to wilt, root-knot, 333
cowpea to cucumber mosaic, 506
ionizing radiation, alteration of, 509
lima bean to root-knot, 1
oats to Helminthosporium blight and crown rust, 504
to rust, crown and stem, breakdown of, 483
pineapple, Cayenne, to mealybug wilt, mutations, 662, **illus.** 665
potato to late blight, Mexico, 406
varieties to leafroll related to aphid feeding, 496
to viruses, 415
wild and cultivated from Peru, to infection by *Phytophthora infestans*, 500
rye to rust, 504
soybean to root-knot, 388
strawberry to Verticillium wilt, 510
tomato to bacterial disease, 412
breeding with *Lycopersicon* wild species, 409
to early blight, 410
to Fusarium wilt, 94, 411
to gray leaf spot, 411
to leaf mold, 410
to root-knot, 413
to Septoria leaf spot, 411
to Verticillium wilt, 410
to virus diseases, 412
wheat to loose smut, 266
to powdery mildew, 266
to scab, 505
to stem rust, 266, 346, 400
Dithane Z-78, see Fungicides, zineb, 110
Dithiocarbamates, see under Fungicides
Ditylenchus spp., see under Nematodes
Dochinger, Leon S., 110
Dodder, stone fruit virus transmission studies, 303, 511
Dolichodorus heterocephalus, nematocide tests, 112
Dolichos sp., Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 217
sp., Rhizoctonia blight on, **illus.**, 216
Doolittle, S. P., 409
Dothiorella from apple, 505
Dothistroma pini incitant needle disease of pines, 333
Down, E. E., (481)
Draeculacephala spp., see under Insects, leafhopper
Drake, R. J., (486)
Drolsom, P. N., 188
Dropkin, V. H., 43
Dunegan, John C., 388, 487
Dwarf mistletoe invasion of lodgepole pine, 552, **illus.** 552
on Ponderosa pine, spread and intensity, 504

Eckelrade disease of cherry, leafhopper vector, Europe, 111
Echinochloa coloma, Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 217
Eide, Carl J., (484), (496)
Electrophoretic mobility of TMV, reaction with formaldehyde, 484
pattern, *Cattleya* orchid virus, **illus.**, 316
Eleusine indica, Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 217
Elfvingia applanata, beech wood blocks decayed by haploid and diploid isolates, **illus.**, 264
applanata, beech wood rot by haploid, diploid mycelia, 260
mycelia of haploid isolates, **illus.**, 264
Elliott, Edward S., (508)
Elm mosaic virus transmission to peach, 499
Elymus canadensis, wheat streak mosaic, 506
Elytroderma deformans, effect of temperature and moisture on growth, 561
deformans germination, 562, **illus.** 563
pathology and growth, 557
pine, **illuss.**, 559, 565, 566
Endive, lettuce mosaic virus, rod-shaped particles in tissues, 715
Endoconidiophora coerulescens associated with Engelmann bark beetle, 485
coerulescens, sugar utilization, 510
fagacearum development in bur oak, 502
effect of temperature and humidity on longevity, 61
fungus mat in oak, histology, 507
growth on Nutramigen, **illus.**, 63
longevity in diseased trees, 328
northern pin oak diseased and normal sections, photomicrographs, **illus.**, 151
pH effect on growth on agar, 103
sporulation related to host moisture content, 488
sugar utilization, 510
toxin, 2 components, 334
tyloses and gums, oak, 148
oak stems, camera lucida, **illus.**, 149
moniliformis, sugar utilization, 510
virescens, sugar utilization, 510
English, Harley, 487, (500)
Enzymes, pectinmethylesterase of Fusaria, production of vascular browning, 153
pectinmethylesterase of Fusaria, temperature, effect of, 153
produced by *Fusarium oxysporum* f. *lycopersici*, 509
polygalacturonase of Fusaria, production of vascular browning, 153
Fusaria, temperature effect of, 153
produced by *Fusarium oxysporum* f. *lycopersici*, 509
polyphenol oxidase, effect of fungicides on, 501
Erdalith on plant containers, 65
Erigeron phyllody, 503
Erspamer, J. L., (512)
Erwin, Donald C., 137, 487, 700
Erwinia amylovora control, 511
amylovora, flagella and virulence, 194
growth rates and virulence, 196
morphology, 194
pathogenicity, 192
pear, control by streptomycin-terramycin mixture, 487
physiology, 195
stability studies, 192
virulence, effect of transfers on, 5 yr. period, 194
virulence, parent vs. single cell progenies, 195
caratovora, actidione effect on, 144
potato varieties resistant to infection by, 30
temperature effect on potato resistance to infection by, 30
crysanthemi control, streptomycin, 646, **illus.** 650
Erysiphe graminis hordei in barley leaf tissue, **illuss.**, 658, 659
graminis var. *hordei* in cereals, histology, 657
tritici, temperature effect on development, 247
tritici, wheat selections resistant to, 267
polygoni, bean pulvini resistance to infection by, 64
Escherichia coli as indicator of streptomycin in plant tissue, 25
Eschscholtzia californica, see Poppy, California
Ethanol with helixin for small grain seed-borne disease control, 704
Ethyl alcohol effect on *Verticillium albo-atrum* toxins, 433
mercury p-toluene sulfonanilide, see Fungicides, EMTS
Ethylenebisdithiocarbamates, see under Fungicides
Ethylenethiuram monosulfide, see Fungicides, ETM
Euscelis plebejus, cherry Eckelrade disease vector, 111

Fabraea maculata, leaf spot of hawthorn, sprays, 110
Fagus crenata, see Beech
grandifolia, decay, *Valsa leucostomoides*, 13
Farrar, L. L., 487

FEDER, WILLIAM A., 428
FELLOWS, HURLEY, 487
Ferbam, see under Fungicides
FERGUS, CHARLES L., (61), (328)
Ferric sulfate effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
FERRIS, VIRGINIA ROGERS, 110, 487, 488
FINLEY, A. M., 488
Fir, Douglas, wood-decay fungi, growth tests, 388
Fire blight ooze and toxin production, 193
Flax, *Aspergillus* slow-growing strain isolated from, 484
rust, genetics of host-parasite interaction, 488
longevity related to temperature and other factors, 469
seed damage, breeding, 495
FLOR, H. H., 469, 488
Fomes spp. in coffee, 509
Formaldehyde, TMV reaction with, kinetic studies, 484
Foxtail, wild, corn mosaic on, 488
Fragaria vesca inactivation studies, 489
Fraxinus americana, decay, *Valsa leucostomoides*, 13
FRAZIER, NORMAN W., (7)
FREEMAN, T. E., 488
FREITAG, J. H., 7
FRENCH, D. W., 488
FREY, K. J., (483)
FRIDLUND, PAUL R., 488
Friscanus friscanus, Pierce's disease vector, 11
FROSHEISER, F. I., 489
FULTON, N. D., 489
FULTON, R. H., 489
FULTON, R. W., (335), (473)
Fumigant action of organic phosphate insecticides, nematodes, 430
Fungi, actidione suppression of, in culture, 144
bacterial inhibitors effect, soil dilution plate method, 505
bean pulvini resistance to infection by, 64
camellia dieback and canker, associated with, 130
clover root and crown rots associated with, 252
genetics of compatibility, 338, 343, 353
inhibition by acidic buffers, 101
isolates effect on red clover seedlings, **illus.**, 295, 296
lylophilization for preservation, *Pythium* spp., 213
method for testing pathogenicity, red clover, 292
methyl bromide concentration and effect, nursery soil, 605
origin of pathogenic races, 338
pathogenicity on red clover roots and crowns, 489
tests, lab. equipment, **illus.**, 293
phytopathogenic, genetics, introductioin to symposium, 337
red clover, root rot, 292
slide mounts in agar, quick method, 106, **illus.** 107
smut genetic phenomena related to dynamics of species, 352
hybridization in relation to origin of species and races, 352
soil, antibiosis, *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 69, 377
pH effect on populations, 377
wood decay, growth tests, forest and root-cellar conditions. 388
Fungicides, general, *Botrytis cinerea* in column stock, 39
carnation Fusarium wilt, 110
carrots Alternaria blight, 112
corn seed treatments, 576
deposition and tenacity, dynamics of, 203
drenches in soil technique for biological assay, 499
effect on chlorophyll of apple foliage, 111
field screening, potato late blight, 112
hawthorn leaf spot, 110
injury, column stock, 39
iris crown rot soil treatments, 489
iron salts with, effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
metabolic processes affected by, in *Fusarium roseum*, 506
peach canker, 109, 111
rot control, 390
pine needle disease control, 333
polyphenol oxidase from *Agaricus campestris*, effect on, 501
Fungicides general—*continued*
screening method for, non-toxic to tree seeds, 509
seed-furrow application to control stand failures, 331
spore germination agar plate method for assay, 113
and oxygen uptake effect, 497
storage injury, column stock, 39
tenacity measurement, technique, 505
vapor action of mercury seed treatment materials, 380
Fungicides, Agrox (phenol mercury urea), oats blight, 380
Agrox, wheat smut, 503
Anticarie, iris crown rot, 489
barium chloride, 387
barium ethylenebisdithiocarbamate, apple scab, 387
miticide, 387
benzoic acid, *Pythium*, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
Bordeaux, bean halo blight, 499
carrot Alternaria blight, 112
deposits and weathering, zineb compared, 203
hawthorn injury, 110
and monocalcium arsenite, peach canker, 109
peach twig injury, 109
pine needle disease, 333
Pythium, 509
stone fruit bacterial canker, 487
boric sulfate, *Pythium*, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
cadmium-chromium, *Rhizoctonia solani*, 493
captan (N-trichloromethylthio tetrahydrophthalimide)
bean halo blight, 499
biochemical action of, 492
Botrytis infection, column stock, control, injury, 41
carrot Alternaria blight, 112
Christmas rose black rot, 485
cotton stand failure, 331
cucumber scab, 507
hawthorn leaf spot, 110
iris crown rot, 489
mint rust, 484
papaya black spot, 499
peach canker, 109, 111
fruit rot, new, 134
leaf spot, 111
Monilinia decay, 390
Pythium, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
carbamates, peach canker, 109
Carbide & Carbon 5400, corn seedlings, 580
carbon disulfide, *Armillaria mellea* related to biologic control, 485
CBP-55 (chlorobromopropene), iris crown rot, 490
ceresan, watermelon Anthracnose and gummy blight, 675
Ceresan M, barley loose smut, 330
oats blight, 380
wheat smut, 503
M2X, wheat snow mold, 504
chloranil (tetrachloro-p-benzoquinone), barley loose smut, 329
corn seed treatment, 576
effect on metabolism of *Fusarium roseum*, 506
Pythium, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
watermelon Anthracnose and gummy blight, 675
chlorinated ethanes, fungicidal value, 501
ethylenes, fungicidal value, 501
hydrocarbons, fungicidal value, 501
nitrobenzenes, effect on stored roses, 503
copper, fixed, carrot Alternaria blight, 112
lime dust, pear fireblight, 481
naphthenate, damping-off, 65
for disinfesting plant containers, 65
root injury, 65
spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
stone fruit bacterial canker, 487
sulfate, peach spring canker, 502
Crag 341, see Fungicides, glyodin
Crag F 531, carnation Fusarium wilt, 110

Fungicides—*continued*
Crag 658, mint rust, 484
Crag 5400 (α,α-trithiobis[N-dimethyl-thioformamide]), cotton stand, 331
iris crown rot, 489
peach fruit rot, new, 134
crystal violet, bacteria and fungi control in soil, 505
9-cyanoethyl-carbazole, cucumber scab, 507
DD (dichloropropene-dichloropropane), iris crown rot, 489
dibromobutene, carnation Fusarium wilt, 110
Dichlone, 2,3-dichloro 1,4-naphthoquinone, coined name, 370
corn seed treatment, 576
effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
metabolism of *Fusarium roseum*, 506
peach canker, 109, 111
leaf spot, 111
spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
watermelon Anthracnose and gummy blight, 675
dithane, bean halo blight, 499
watermelon Anthracnose and gummy blight, 675
Dithane Z-78, see zineb
dithiocarbamates effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
dithiocarbamic acid derivatives, polyphenol oxidase from *Agaricus campestris*, effects on, 501
Dowcide A and sulfur dust, peach Monilinia and Rhizopus decay, 390
EMTS (ethyl mercury p-toluene sulfonanilide), wheat snow mold, 504
ethylenebisdithiocarbamates, fungicidal action, mechanism of, 497, 508
ethylenethiuram monosulfide, see ETM
ETM, fungicidal action, mechanism, 497, 508
ferbam, bean smog injury protection, 494
effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
gardenia Phomopsis canker, 110
papaya black spot, 499
peach canker, 109
fruit rot, new, 134
Pythium, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
ferric sulfate effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
formaldehyde, TMV reaction with, kinetic studies, 484
formalin, iris crown rot, 711
gladiolic acid, *Pythium*, 509
glyodin, effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
effect on metabolism of *Fusarium roseum*, 506
2-heptadecyl glyoxalidine acetate, coined name, 370
spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
Goodrite ZAC, carnation Fusarium wilt, 110
heptachlor, *Pythium*, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
2-heptadecyl-2-imidazoline, mechanism of action, 333
miticidal action, 387
reversal with guanine, xanthine, 333
Hyamine, peach spring canker, 502
hydroquinone, nematocidal value, 508
hydroxybenzenes, nematocidal value, 507
imidazoline, peach Monilinia decay, 390
iron-nabam reaction product, fungicidal action, mechanism, 497
Isothan Q 15, peach Monilinia decay, 390
Karathane (2,4,dinitro-6-caprylphenyl crotonate) mint rust, 484
miticidal value, 387
Karmex, mint rust, 484
lactic acid, bacteria and fungi control in soil, 505
lauryl sulfate, *Pythium*, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
lime-sulfur, peach canker, 111
peach leaf spot, 111
lindane, *Pythium*, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
malachite green, *Pythium*, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
maleic hydrazide, cucumber scab, 507
maneb, manganous ethylenebisdithiocarbamates, coined name, 699
apple scab, 387

Fungicides—*continued*
bean smog injury protection, 494
Botrytis infection, column stock, control, injury, 41
carrots, Alternaria blight, 112
effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
fungicidal action, mechanism, 497
hawthorn leaf spot, 110
mint rust, 484
miticidal action, 387
papaya black spot, 499
Pythium, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
Manzate, see Fungicides, maneb
Manzate 75, cotton stand failures, 331
Mathieson 273, 1194, 1197, 1589, 1439, 1440, iris crown rot, 489
mercuric chloride, polyphenol oxidase, effects on, 501
watermelon Anthracnose and gummy blight, 675
mercury chlorides, *Rhizoctonia solani*, 493
mercury, organic compounds, stone fruit bacterial canker, 487
metal complexing agents, polyphenol oxidase, effects on, 501
methyl-mercury-dicyandiamide, see Fungicides, Panogen
Microgel, bean halo blight, 499
nabam, 387
fungicidal action, mechanism, 497
Pythium, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
and zinc sulfate, zineb, wettable, deposits and weathering compared, 203
natriphene, carnation Fusarium wilt, 110
NP-1083, 1282, iris crown rot, 489
orthocide, see captan
oxyquinolene, *Pythium*, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
Panogen (methyl-mercury-dicyandiamide) effect on fungi in wheat seed, 500
oats blight, 380
wheat smut, 503
Parzate, see zineb
PCNB (penta-chloronitro-benzene), *Botrytis* sp. on stored roses, 503
clover Sclerotinia rot, 493
iris crown rot, 489
pentachloronitrobenzene, see Fungicides, PCNB
phenol mercury urea, see Fungicides, Agrox
phenol, spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
phenolic compounds, polyphenol oxidase, effects on, 501
phenyl mercury acetate, Christmas rose black rot control and plant injury, 485
phenyl-mercury-ammonium-acetate, see Fungicides, Setrete
Phygon, see Fungicides, Dichlone,
Phygon-XL, hawthorn leaf spot, 110
PMAS, gardenia injury, 110
gardenia Phomopsis canker, 110
hawthorn injury, 110
ryegrass cottony blight, 509
polyethylene polysulfide, 112
potassium dialkyldithiocarbamates, fungicidal action, 499
Premerge, (dinitro amine), mint rust, 484
quinones, polyphenol oxidase effects on, 501
resorcinol, nematocidal value, 508
rose bengal, bacteria and fungi control in soil, 505
salicylic acid, ryegrass cottony blight, 509
semesan, watermelon Anthracnose and gummy blight, 675
Setrete (phenyl-mercury-ammonium-acetate) effect on fungi in wheat seed, 500
oats blight, 380
Shell AL 126, N521, XP63, peach Monilinia decay, 390
silver, spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
sodium dimethyl dithiocarbamate effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
Spergon, see Fungicides, choranil
Stauffer, N-244, N-521, iris crown rot, 489
sulfur dioxide, forcasting grape decay in storage, 492
sulfur and Dowcide A, peach Monilinia and Rhizopus

Fungicides—*continued*
decay, 390
ferbam, effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
peach fruit rot, 136
spore germination and oxygen uptake effect, 497
Venturia inaequalis mutants resistant to, 496
tetrachloroethylene, *Monilinia fructicola*, toxicity, 501
peach Rhizopus decay, fumigation, 390
thiocarbamates, peach canker, 111
peach leaf spot, 111
thiocarbazides, polyphenol oxidase from *Agaricus campestris*, effects on, 501
thioureas, polyphenol oxidase from *Agaricus campestris*, effects on, 501
thiram, bean smog injury protection, 494
corn seed treatment, 576
cotton stand, 331
effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
peach canker, 111
leaf spot, 111
Pythium, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
Rhizoctonia solani, 493
Venturia inaequalis mutants resistant to, 496
watermelon Anthracnose and gummy blight, 675
tribasic copper sulfate, papaya black spot, 499
1,1,2-trichloroethane, *Monilinia fructicola*, toxicity, 501
trichloroethylene, *Monilinia fructicola*, toxicity, 501
peach Rhizopus decay, fumigation, 390
trinitrotoluene, *Pythium*, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
Vancide, effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
Vancide 51, *Botrytis* sp. on stored roses, 503
hawthorn injury, 110
Pythium, *Rhizoctonia*, 509
Vancide manganese effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
zinc undecylenate, mint rust, 484
zineb (zinc ethylenebisdithiocarbamate), 387
bean halo blight, 499
smog injury, protection, 494
bimodal fungitoxicity curve, 512
Botrytis infection, column stock, control, injury, 41
carnation Fusarium wilt, 110
carrot Alternaria blight, 112
deposits and weathering, Bordeaux compared, 203
hawthorn leaf spot, 110
papaya black spot, 499
peach fruit rot, 136
Pythium, *Rhyzoctonia*, 509
ryegrass cottony blight, 509
ziram, bean smog injury protection, 494
carrot Alternaria blight, 112
papaya black spot, 499
Fusarium moniliforme in corn seed, 577
moniliforme pathogenicity on red clover roots and crowns, 489
nivale, wheat snow mold incitant, control, 504
oxysporum, clover, red, root and crown rots associated with, 252
cucumber, 501
distribution in tomato, 94
effect on red clover seedlings, **illuss.**, 295, 296
metabolites production of vascular browning, 155
pathogenicity on red clover roots and crowns, 489
red clover root rot, pathogenicity, 293
f. *asparagi* effect on decline and replant problem, 490
f. *barbati*, host range test, 275
f. *batatas*, *F. solani* f. *batatas* cross-protection tests, 482
f. *coffeae*, effect on coffee roots, 509
f. *conglutinans*, cabbage leaf vein-clearing, **illus.**, 161
distribution in tomato, 94
metabolites effect on susceptible and resistant hosts, 159
production of vascular browning, 155
radish, resistant and susceptible plants, treated with filtrates of, **illus.**, 163

Fusarium—*continued*
f. *cubense* in banana roots, 689
f. *dianthi*, host range, 275
f. *gladioli*, methyl bromide, 606
f. *lycopersici*, distribution in tomato, 94
effect of antibiotics from Actinomycetes on pigmentation, 110
metabolites production of vascular browning, 153
pectic enzymes produced in hosts, 509
pH effect on growth on agar, 103
f. *melonis*, 501
var. *nicotianae*, wilting studies, 513
f. *niveum*, 501
f. *pisi*, metabolites production of vascular browning, 155
f. *vasinfectum* in cotton, sting nematode, greenhouse tests, 683
filtrates effect on cotton tops and roots, **illuss.**, 165
metabolites effect on susceptible and resistant hosts, 159
production of vascular browning, 155
plating technique, 502
roseum alfalfa dark necrosis, associated with, 138
captan inhibition of growth, nature of, 492
clover root and crown rots, associated with, 252
isolated from coffee roots, 509
pathogenicity on red clover roots and crowns, 489
red clover root rot, pathogenicity, 293
red clover seedlings, **illuss.**, 295, 296
solani, see also *Hypomyces solani*
alfalfa dark necrosis, associated with, 138
banana roots, 689
clover root and crown rots, associated with, 252
pathogenicity on red clover roots and crowns, 489
red clover root rot, pathogenicity, 293
red clover seedlings, **illuss.**, 295, 296
f. *batatas*, *F. oxysporum* f. *batatas*, cross-protection tests, 482
f. *phaseoli*, metabolites production of vascular browning, 155
pathogenicity in different soils, 483
f. *pisi*, metabolites production of vascular browning, 155
sp. in bean, 588
mercurial seed treatments effect on, in wheat seed, 500
spp., camellia dieback and canker, associated with, 130
host range test, 275
metabolites production of vascular browning, 153
soil mycoflora effect on infection of cereals, 57
watermelon rotting associated with, 675
seed, 675
wheat, Hessian fly related to, 224
wilt, altering resistance with ionizing radiation, 509
cotton, reniform nematode, complex, 447
sting nematode, greenhouse tests, 683
cucumber, 501
decline and replant problem asparagus, 490
phenols, source and role of, in symptoms, tomato, 485
and reniform nematodes on cotton, **illus.**, 449
root-knot, cotton varieties compared, 333
tomato, chemotherapeutic activity of heterocyclic compounds, 486
chemotherapy, 680
resistance, 411
stem, x-sec., **illus.**, 99
Fusicoccum amygdali, peach infections by, 109, 111
Futrell, M. C., 247, (502)

Gainor, C., (107)
Gall tissue, effect of organic acids on growth, 422
Gallegly, M. E., (81), 489, (503)
Galls, *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*, and foliage related to adventitious roots, 107
Agrobacterium tumefaciens on *Kalanchoë daigremontiana*, **illus.**, 108
size *vs.* number of larvae, root-knot, 43

Gardenia, Phomopsis canker control, 110
PMAS injury, 110
Garlic Penicillium clove rot, 506
Gasiorkiewicz, E. C., 110
Gattani, M. L., 113
Genetic factors for compatibility and sex, *Hypomyces solani* f. *cucurbitae*, **illus.**, 341
Genetics, corn rust resistance and pathogenicity of pathogen, 496
Elfvingia applanata, haploid, diploid mycelia, wood-rotting ability, 260
flax, host-parasite interaction rust, 488
flax seed damage, comparative, within paired isogenic lines, 495
tomato, TMV, breeding for resistance, 640
wheat breeding for resistance, 267
Genetics of microorganisms, blocks in sexual process, *Glomerella*, **illus.**, 344
fungi, phytopathogenic, introduction to symposium, 337
Glomerella cingulata, additional mating reaction genes, 510
Helminthosporium sativum segregation and heterocaryosis, 508
heterothallism, evolution, *Glomerella*, 342
Hypomyces solani and other fungi, 338
f. *cucurbitae*, inheritance of factors for compatibility and sex, **illus.**, 341
mutation, role in inheritance and pathogenicity, *Ustilago zeae*, 357
pathogenicity and sex, *Ustilago zeae*, 357
Puccinia graminis tritici, heterocaryosis as a mechanism of variation, 500
sorghi pathogenicity and corn resistance, 496
rust, flax, host-parasite interaction, 488
sex, pathogenicity separation, *Ustilago zeae*, 360
smut fungi, 352
species concept, *Hypomyces solani*, 338
Tilletia caries, *T. foetida*, hybridization between, related to species delimitation, 493
Ustilago zeae, 356
sexual compatibility in haploid lines, 504
Venturia inaequalis, induced mutants, nutritional and pathogenic studies, 482
mutants related to pathogenicity, 362
Geranium bacterial stem rot and leaf spot, 627, **illuss.**, 628, 629
Xanthomonas pelargonii in varietal susceptibility, 629
Gerdemann, J. W., 451
Gibberella zeae in corn seed, 577
zeae, effect of *Aspergillus fumigatus* on, 57
wheat resistance to infection and spread, 505
Giddings, N. J., 123, 125
Gilmer, R. M., 110, 180
Gliocladium roseum, clover root and crown rots associated with, 252
roseum effect on red clover seedlings, **illuss.**, 295, 296
pathogenicity on red clover roots and crowns, 489
red clover root rot, pathogenicity, 293
Globe amaranth, carnation mosaic virus, effect of temperature, 110
Gloeosporium isolated from coffee, 509
Glomerella, genetic blocks in sexual process, **illus.**, 344
genetics and evolution of heterothallism, 342
cingulata, additional mating reaction genes, 510
antimycin A-102 assay, 439
cankers on Camellias, **illus.**, 131
on camellia, 129
pH effect on growth on agar, 103
Gloriosa superba, aster ring spot virus in, 90
Glutamic acid, peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Glutamine in corn healthy and gall tissues, 486
peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Glycine in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Glycine max, see Soybean
Glyodin, see under Fungicides
Gold, A. Herbert, 115, (715)
Golden, A. Morgan, 389
Gomphrena globosa, see also Globe amaranth
globosa, potato virus X double infections, 504
TMV yellow strain in, 486
Goode, Monroe J., 332
Gossypium hirsutum, see cotton
Gould, Charles J., 489, 711
Grafting technique, *Camellia* variegation studies, **illus.**, 16
transmission of leaf and flower variegation, *Camellia*, 14
Graham, K. M., 490
Graham, T. W., 332, (683)
Grape, Pierce's disease, infectivity of leafhopper vectors, 7
powdery mildew, effect of temperature and humidity, 614, **illus.**, 616
progression from germination to sporulation, **illus.**, 619
in storage, forecasting decay, 492
Grapefruit dieback and canker, *Hendersonula toruloidea* incitant, 635
Hendersonula toruloidea symptoms in trunk and branches, **illus.**, 637
Grass, brome, Selenophoma leaf spot, clonal lines response to, 655
bunt, common and dwarf, histochemical studies on differences in rate of germination, 498
Johnsongrass, *Tylenchorhynchus* on, 331
orchard, downy mildew, new *Sclerophthora* sp. incitant, 494
Sudan, leaf blight, effect of rainfall and temperature, 188
leaf blight, seedling and mature plants, 188
Green, Ralph J., Jr., 433, 490
Greenhouse facility, unique for plant disease research, 495
Greenlee, R. W., (499)
Gregory, Luis E., 490
Gries, George A., (497), (501)
Grogan, R. G., (36), 490
Grosmannia associated with Engelmann bark beetle, 485
Grossbard, Erna, 110
Growth regulators, see Plant growth regulators
Guanazola, see under Chemotherapeutants
Guba, Emil F., 111
Gubernick, A., (495)
Guengerich, H. W., (498)
Guthrie, James W., 473
Gysophila paniculata, Fusarium wilt, susceptible to, 276

Haasis, Frank A., (717)
Hagborg, W. A. F., 490
Hagedorn, D. J., 491, (491), (569)
Halisky, P. M., 491
Hall, Bernarr J., (145)
Haller, M. H., (390)
Halpin, J. E., 491, 572
Hanna, W. F., 404
Hansen, C. J., (487)
Hansen, H. N., (338)
Hansing, E. D., 491
Hanson, Clarence H., (333)
Hanson, E. W., (252), (292), (489), 491, (572)
Hardenburg, R. E., (389)
Harrison, A. L., 332
Harrison, M. B., (496)
Hart, Helen, 491, (506)
Harvey, H. T., 492
Harvey, John M., 492
Hawksworth, Frank G., 552
Hawthorn, English, leaf spot sprays, 110
Hawthorne, P. L., (134)
Hayden, E. B., (491), 492
Heinis, J. L., 492
Helichrysum bracteatum, see Strawflower
Helicotylenchus spp., see under Nematodes
Helixin, see under Antibiotics
Helleborus niger, see Christmas rose

Helminthosporium avenae, 482
blight races, crown rust races, oats combined resistance, 504
pedicellatum, *Chaetomium* spp., antibiotic effect, **illus.**, 687
sativum, 482
barley, 511
and oats control of infection by, 481
genetic segregation and heterocaryosis, 508
pH effect on growth on agar, 103
potassium dialkyldithiocarbamates, fungicidal action, 499
spp., watermelon seed, 675
wheat, Hessian fly related to, 224
turcicum, inoculation method, Sudan grass, 188
pH effect on growth on agar, 103
Sudan grass seedlings and mature plants, 188
victoriae, antibiotics, control, 704
barley and oats control of infection by, 481
Chaetomium spp., antagonism, 686
effect of antibiotics from Actinomycetes on pigmentation, 111
mercury seed treatment control of infection by, 380
mutants, pathogenicity, 334
toxic agent, "Victorin," 334
Helochara delta, Pierce's disease vector, 7
Hendersonula toruloidea in citrus, 635
grapefruit trunk and branches, **illus.**, 637
sunburn related to infection in walnut, 506
HENRY, BERCH W., 385
2-Heptadecyl glyoxalidine acetate, see Fungicides, glyodin
2-Heptadecyl-2-imidazoline, see under Fungicides
Herbicide, ammate, oak wilt tests, 328
sodium arsenite, oak wilt tests, 328
2,4,5,-T., oak wilt tests, 328
Hessian fly injury and crown rot in wheat, **illus.**, 226
Heterodera spp., see under Nematodes
HEWLETT, H. R., (494)
Hibiscus cannabinus, see Kenaf
HILBORN, M. T., 111
HILDEBRAND, E. M., 192
HILDEBRANDT, ALBERT C., 422, 492
Histidine in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Histological studies, tomato gray leaf spot, 332
HOCHSTEIN, PAUL E., 492, (506)
HOLDEMAN, Q. L., 683
HOLLIS, JOHN P., (19)
Holly, English, leaf and twig blight, *Phytophthora* sp., incitant, 483
HOLMES, F. O., 492, 640
HOLTON, C. S., 352, 493, (503)
HOOKER, A. L., (496)
Hoplolaimus sp., 543
HOPPER, B. E., (112)
Hordeum jubatum, wheat streak mosaic, 506
Hordnia circellata, Pierce's disease vector, 7
HORN, NORMAN L., 134, 493
HORNER, C. E., 239, 493
HORRICKS, J. S., (506)
HORSFALL, JAMES G., 19
HOUSTON, BYRON R., (115), 493
HOWARD, F. L., (485), 493
HUANG, S. W., (388)
Humidity effect on oak wilt fungus longevity, 61
and temperature effect on grape powdery mildew, 615, **illus.**, 616
HUNGERFORD, C. W., (486)
HUNTER, R. E., (331), 332
Hydrangea, sap-transmissible virus symptoms in, 696, **illus.**, 697
tomato ringspot virus symptoms in, 696, **illus.**, 697
Hydrogen-ion and calcium ion, potato scab, 19
Hydrogen-ion concentrations, acidic buffers effect on disease incidence, 101
Hydrogen-ion concentrations—*continued*
effect on avocado Phytophthora root rot, 611, **illus.**, 613
stone fruit viruses in cucurbits, 533
tobacco tissue growth and TMV infectivity, 492
kenaf tissue related to parasitism by *Colletotrichum hibisci*, 465
peanut blue damage, 300
Thielaviopsis root rot, effect, 389
TMV reaction with formaldehyde, kinetic studies, 484
tomato early blight, effect on, 101
Hydroquinone, nematocidal value, 508
Hydroxybenzenes, nematocidal value, 507
8-Hydroxyquinoline benzoate, see Chemotherapeutants
Hypomyces solani, origin of pathogenic races, 338
solani, spore forms, **illus.**, 338
f. *cucurbitae*, clonal variations, **illus.**, 339
sporulation on squash, **illus.**, 339
variation cultures from single ascus, **illus.**, 339
HYRE, R. A., 111

Immunity, acquired, bean to rust, 511
Indoleacetic acid and wound-tumor virus, synergistic effect on plant cells, 482
(Indole-3)-n-butyric acid, see under Chemotherapeutants, 111
Inheritance of pathogenicity, *Ustilago avenae*, races, 491
Inheritance of resistance, alfalfa to dwarf virus, 493
bean, Colombia improvement program, 484
varieties to mosaic virus variant strain, 481
cabbage to blackrot, 331
cowpea to cucumber mosaic virus, 506
pineapple, Cayenne, to mealybug wilt, mutations, 662, **illus.**, 665
potato to viruses, 415
strawberry to Verticillium wilt, 510
tomato to bacterial disease, 412
early blight, 410
Fusarium wilt, 411
gray leaf spot, 411
late blight, 409, 489
leaf mold, 410
root-knot, 413
Septoria leaf spot, 411
TMV, 640
Verticillium wilt, 410
Triticum timopheevi, of wheat selections from, 266
wheat to loose smut, selections, 266
powdery mildew, selections, 266
rust, leaf and stem, variety "Knox," 483
stem rust, selections, 266
Inositol, *Venturia inaequalis*, deficient induced mutants, 482
Insecticides, DDT effect on rust infected wheat seedlings, 483
demeton, laboratory evaluation as nematocide, 429
EPN, laboratory evaluation as nematocide, 429
lab. technique for evaluation as nematocides, 428
malathion, laboratory evaluation as nematocide, 429
parathion, laboratory method for evaluation as nematocide, 429
schradan, laboratory method of evaluation as nematocide, 429
Shell 1836, laboratory evaluation as nematocide, 429
Insects, *Aceria tulipae*, wheat streak mosaic, 506
aphid, *Aphis gossypii*, 284
Aphis gossypii, aster ring spot virus assay, 89
gossypii, stone fruit virus transmission studies, 303
watermelon virus strain, vector, 200
medicaginis, 284
aster ring spot virus assay, 89
Macrosiphum ornatus, pea-enation mosaic virus vectors, 283
pisi, pea-enation mosaic virus, 283
pea streak virus transmission, 569
solanifolii, pea-enation mosaic virus, 283
potato leafroll virus, 167

Insects—*continued*
Myzus circumflexus, Cymbidium orchid, 494
ornatus, Cymbidium orchid, 494
potato leafroll virus, 167
persicae, 372
aster ring spot virus assay, 89
Cymbidium orchid, 494
lettuce mosaic virus, 507
pea-enation mosaic virus, 283
sweet potato feathery mottle virus, 290
tomato yellow-net virus vector, 219
watermelon mosaic virus vector, 198
solani, Cymbidium orchid, 494
potato leafroll virus, 167
potato leafroll, feeding related to resistance, 496
transmission, 167
Bemisia inconspicua, cotton leaf crumple vector, 480
chalcid, clover wound-tumor virus, 548
Dendroctonus engelmannii, wood-staining fungi associated with in spruce, 485
Hessian fly, wheat basal and crown rots, related to, 224
leafhopper, *Agallia constricta* virus vectors, 482
beet curly top virus vectors, 123, 125
Colladonus geminatus, cherry buckskin virus vector, 494
western-X-disease, 218
Draeculacephala minerva, alfalfa dwarf virus, 493
Euscelis plebejus spp. *plebejus*, cherry Eckelrade disease vector, 111
Pierce's disease, natural infectivity, 7
potato late-breaking virus vector, 503
virus vectors, serological reaction, 482
mealybug, pineapple resistance to wilt, 662
mites, wheat streak mosaic, 506
potato spindle tuber related to, 111
Pseudococcus brevipes, pineapple resistance to wilt, 662
Tetrastichus sp., clover wound-tumor virus, effect, 548
Trialeurodes abutilonea, cotton leaf crumple vector, 480
International cooperation for disease control, 421
Ipomaea purpurea, see Morning-glory
Iris, bulbous, crown rot control, soil treatments, 489
crown rot control, 711
Irrigation, sprinkler, bacterial disease of beans, effect, 553
Ishi, M., (499)
(Iso) leucine in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643

Jacobson, H. G. M., (19)
Jacquemontia tamnifolia, Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 217
Jeffers, W. F., 144
Jenkins, Merle T., 396
Jenkins, W. R., 389
Jenson, D. D., 493, 494
Johnson, E. M., 312
Johnson, James, biographical sketch, 335
Johnson, Leander F., 69
Johnson, M. McD., (479)
Johnston, C. O., 494
Jones, Laurence S., (218)
Jones, Walter, 494

Kahn, Robert P., 389, 494
Kalanchoë daigremontiana, foliage relation to adventitious roots, 107
galls from *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*, **illus.**, 108
Kamasaki, H., (499)
Keitt, G. W., (180), (303), 335, 337, 362, (438), (482), (496), (704)
Keller, John R., 389
Kelman, A., (497), 693
Kenaf, *Colletotrichum hibisci* parasitism related to pH in host tissue, 465
Kendrick, E. L., 494
Kendrick, J. B., Jr., 145, 494
Kent, G. C., (110)
Kernkamp, M. F., (489)
Khapli emmer, *Puccinia graminis tritici* biotypes virulent on, 492
Kienholz, Jesse R., (487)
Kilpatrick, R. A., 252, 292
Kimble, Kenneth, (490)
King, Thomas H., 495
Kingsolver, Charles Huston, 495, (495), (707)
Kirby, R. S., 495
Kirkpatrick, Hugh C., 525, 529
Kline, D. M., (482)
Knorr, L. C., (485)
Koch, E. J., (388)
Koehler, Benjamin, 575
Kojic acid, peanuts blue damage, 300, **illus.** 302
Kommedahl, Thor, 57, 495, (502)
Koo, F. K. S., (504)
Kuntz, J. E., (148), (502), (507)

Lactic acid, bacteria and fungi control in soil, 505
Lactuca phyllody, 503
sativa, see lettuce
Lagenaria siceria, muskmelon mosaic virus type strain on, 371
Laird, Edward F., Jr., (297), (479), (546)
Lambert, J. W., (511)
Lamb's quarters, *Verticillium albo-atrum* in, 241
Lamey, H. A., (482)
Lange, C. T., 495
Larance, Robert S., 495
Larson, R. H., (290)
Lathyrus odoratus, see Sweet pea
Latterell, R. L., (86)
Latterell, Frances M., 495
Lauffer, Max A., (484)
Law, N. O., (486)
Leach, J. G., 496
Leafhopper, see under Insects
Lear, Bert, 496
Leben, Curt, 101, 329, (380), (438), (481), 496, 704
Lee, C. L., (482)
Lemon, Eureka, growth-retarding factor transmission from old to young-line trees, 483
virus-like blight, poor vigor old-line trees, 483
Leptodiscus terrestris, birdsfoot trefoil root rot, **illus.**, 454
pathogenicity tests, 451
red clover and soybean, infested roots, **illus.**, 452
Leptographium sp. associated with Engelmann bark beetle, 485
LeRoux, P. M., 496
Lespedeza, damping-off and root rot, 451
Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 507
root-knot nematode, reaction to, 333
Lethum australinse, tomato resistance to infection by, 412
Lettuce, bacteria rot incitants, 592
big vein, chemotherapy, seedlings, 503
leaf spot, *Stemphylium botryosum* f. **lactucum**, forma nov., 175
mosaic virus, aphid transmission, 507
pathological anatomy of floral heads, 485
rod-shaped particles in tissues, 715, **illus.**, 716
seed transmission, factors affecting, 485
Stemphylium leaf spot, **illus.**, 177
Xanthomonas vitians, X. *lactucae-scariolae* on, **illus.**, 594
Lewis, W. D., (215)
Light, Actinomycete inhibition of TMV, effect of, 328
Lightle, Paul C., 557
Lilium longiflorum, corn virus in, 498
speciosum corn virus on, 497
Lily necrotic fleck complex, histological and cytological studies, 502
Lilly, Virgil Greene, (496)
Lindberg, G. D., (333), (503)
Lindgren, David L., (605)
Lindner, R. C., (525), (529)

LINFORD, M. B., 496
LO, CHIEN-PEN, (486), (680)
LOCKE, S. B., 496
LOCKWOOD, J. L., 438
LOGSDON, CHARLES E., 496
LOMBARD, FRANCES, (606)
LOWNSBERY, B. F., 497
LUCAS, G. B., 332, (333), 497
LUCK, JOHN V., (490)
LUDWIG, R. A., 497, (508)
Luffa spp., muskmelon mosaic virus strains on, 371
LUKE, H. H., (334), 377
Lychnis chalcedonica, Fusarium wilt, susceptible to, 276
Lycopersicon chilense, tomato breeding for disease resistance, 412
esculentum, see Tomato
glandulosum, tomato breeding for disease resistance, 409
hirsutum, tomato breeding for disease resistance, 409
peruvianum, tomato breeding for disease resistance, 409
pimpinellifolium, potato leafroll virus, symptomless carrier, 167
tomato breeding for disease resistance, 409
yellow-net virus, 219
spp., *Septoria lycopersici*, reaction to isolates of, 374
wild species, tomato breeding for disease control, 409
LYON, H. H., (487)

MACARTHY, H. R., 167
Macrophomina phaseoli, antagonism with soil oragnisms, 522
Macrosiphum spp. see under Insects, aphids
Magnesium ions, Anthracnose organism in kenaf tissue related to pH, 465
sulfate, celery adaxial crack stem, 145
MAI, WILLIAM F., (112), (496), 497
MAITLEN, GENE, 497
Maleic hydrazide and DDT effect on rust infected wheat seedlings, 483
Mallow, *Verticillium albo-atrum* in, 241
Maneb, see under Fungicides
Manganese dioxide, celery adaxial crack stem, 145
Manganous ethylenebisdithiocarbamates, see Fungicides, maneb, coined name, 699
Manuscript preparation for Phytopathology, 667
Manzate, see Fungicides, maneb
Maple, sugar, decay, *Valsa leucostomoides*, *Cytospora*, 12
sugar, x-sec., rot at old tap holes, **illus.**, 12
Verticillium albo-atrum in, 241
MARAMOROSCH, KARL, 111
Marigold crown gall tissue, effect of organic acids on growth, 422
lettuce mosaic virus, rod-shaped particles in tissues, 715
Marmor astrictum, *M. citrulli* compared, 201
citrulli sp. nov., watermelon mosaic virus, 201
flavidanum var. nov., yellow watermellon mosaic virus, 201
cucumeris commelinae, 87
judicis, 87
melonis, immunological studies, 372
M. citrulli compared, 201
strains, 373
var. **obscurum**, var. nov., 373
tabaci, tomato resistance, 412
MARTIN, W. J., 383, (493), (495)
MARVEL, M. E., (489)
MATKIN, O. A., (39)
Matthiola incana, see Stock, column
MCALISTER, DEAN F., (4)
MCCALLAN, S. E. A., 497
MCCLURE, T. T., (390)
MCKEEN, W. E., 651
MCWHORTER, F. P., 497, (498)
Mealybug, pineapple resistance to wilt, 662
Medicago arabica, see Medick, spotted
falcata, dwarf virus, breeding for resistance, 493
glutinosa, dwarf virus, breeding for resistance, 493
Medicago—*continued*
lupulina, 57
Phytophthora cryptogea in, 700
sp., Phytophthora root rot, 487
Medick, spotted, pea-enation mosaic virus, aphid vectors, 283
MEINERS, JACK P. 498
Melampsora lini longevity related to temperature and other factors, 469
uredospore germination after storage, varying conditions, 470
Melilotus alba, serological reaction, 482
officinalis, growth regulators and wound-tumor virus effect on cells, 482
Sporotrichum sp. effect on, 478
MELLENTHIN, W. M., (601)
Meloidogyne spp., see under Nematodes, also Nematodes, root-knot
Melothria pendula, muskmelon mosaic virus strains on, 371
Mentha piperita, see Peppermint
MENZIES, J. D., 553
Mercuric chloride, see also under Fungicides
effectiveness in preventing contamination, 25
MEREK, EDWARD L., 61, 328
MERRIAM, DONALD, 111, (608)
Merulius lacrymans growth tests, forest and root-cellar conditions, 388
MERWARTH, F. L., (112)
Method, see Technique
Methyl-bis (β-chloroethyl) amine, mutants induced *Venturia inaequalis*, 362
Methyl bromide, see under Soil fumigants
Methyl-mercury-dicyandiamide, see Fungicides, Panogen
Micrococcus sp. in bean, 588
MIDDLETON, JOHN T., (145), (494)
MILBRATH, J. A., (492), 498
Milkweed, carnation mosaic virus, effect of temperature, 110
MILLER, LAWRENCE P., (497)
MILLIKAN, D. F., 498
MILLSAP, H. H., (497)
Mint rust control, 484
factors affecting disease cycle, 493
MITCHELL, J. E., (86), (495), (498)
MITCHELL, JOHN W., 25
Mites, wheat streak mosaic, 506
Miticidal action, barium and manzate, 387
MOHAMED, HOSNI A., 498
Moisture content of oak tissues related to wilt pathogen sporulation, 488
Mollago verticillata, Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 217
Momordica charantia, muskmelon virus type strain on, 371
watermelon mosaic virus strains on, 198
Monilia, antibiosis *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 71
fructicola, potassium dialkyldithiocarbamates, fungicidal action, 499
Monilinia fructicola, chlorinated hydrocarbons, fungicidal value, 501
control of infection in peach, 390
fungicides effect on germination and oxygen uptake, 497
Monilochaetes infuscans, longevity in different soils, 332
MOORE, J. DUAIN, (180), (303), 499, (509)
MOORE, M. B., 499, (500), (686)
Morning-glory, sweet potato feathery mottle virus on, 390
MORRIS, H. E., (481), 499
MORRIS, WALTER T., (487)
MORTON, DONALD J., 499
Mucor, 293
plating technique, 502
MUNGER, G. D., 499
MUNNECKE, DONALD E., (499), 499, 605, 627
MUNTAÑOLA, MARIA, 233
MURAKISHI, H., 499
Muskmelon mosaic virus strains, 371
Mycosphaerella melonis in watermelon seed, **illus.**, 679
melonis, watermelon seed, invasion and treatment for control, 675

Mycosphaerella—*continued*
pinoides, pH effect on growth on agar, 103
Myrothecium sp., fungicide soil drenches, assay method, 499
verrucaria, fungicides effect on germination and oxygen uptake, 497
Myzus spp., see under Insects, aphid

Nabam, see under Fungicides
α-Naphthaleneacetic acid, see under Chemotherapeutants, 111
Narcissus bacterial streak, 489
Natriphene, carnation Fusarium wilt, 110
NATTI, JOHN J., 111
NEAL, D. C., 447
NELSON, PAUL E., 510
NELSON, RICHARD R., 500
Nematocides, aliphatic acid, tests, 112
catechol, *Meloidogyne incognita*, 508
3-P-chlorophenyl-5-methyl rhodanine, tomato, 431
tomato root-knot, 112
chloropicrin, tests, 112
demeton, laboratory evaluation of effectiveness, 429
2,4-dihydroxy benzaldehyde, *Meloidogyne incognita*, 508
dihydroxybenzene, 112
EPN, laboratory evaluation of effectiveness, 429
hydroquinone, *Meloidogyne incognita*, 508
hydroxybenzenes, *Meloidogyne incognita*, 507
laboratory technique for evaluation, 428
malathion, laboratory evaluation of effectiveness, 429
parathion, laboratory evaluation of effectiveness, 429
Philips Nematocidal Mixture PN, tests, 112
resorcinol, *Meloidogyne incognita*, 508
schradan, laboratory evaluation of effectiveness, 429
Shell 1836, laboratory evaluation of effectiveness, 429
Triton X-100, X-188, X-45, tests, 112
Nematodes, *Aphelenchoides besseyi*, tests of nematocides on, 428
Aphelenchoides sp., 543
Aphelenchus sp., 543
Belonolaimus gracilis, Fusarium wilt, cotton, greenhouse tests, 683
Ditylenchus dipsaci, tests of nematocides on, 428
mycophagus, nematocide tests, 112
sp., 543
Helicotylenchus mannus, 447
sp., 543
sp. on boxwood, 389
sp. occurrence and control on strawberry, 493
Heterodera rostochiensis viable population in potato field soil, 497
schachtii var. *trifolii* pathogenicity in sterile and non-sterile soil, 496
Hoplolaimus sp., 543
methyl bromide concentration and effect, nursery soil, 605
Meloidogyne arenaria, lespedeza, 333
hapla, lespedeza, 333
occurrence and control on strawberry, 493
incognita control with 3-P-chlorophenyl-5-methyl rhodanine, tomato, 431
lespedeza, 333
nematocide tests, 112, 507
tomato control, 112
var. *acrita*, cotton wilt complex, 447
effect on tobacco Granville-wilt resistance, 497
gall size *vs.* number of larvae, 43
infectivity on tomato and cucumber seedlings, 43
lespedeza, 333
lima bean resistance to, 1
soybean resistance, factors associated with, 388
technique, possible for genetic variants, 43
javanica, lespedeza, 333
sp., methyl bromide, 606
spp., tomato varieties resistant to, 413
Panagrellus redicicus, test organism foe nematocides, 112
Paratylenchus sp. pathogenicity in sterile and non-sterile soil, 496

Nematodes—*continued*
Pratylenchus sp. occurrence and control on strawberry, 493
alfalfa, 542
Pungentus pugens, nematocide tests, 112
root-knot, see also Nematodes, *Meloidogyne* spp.
nematocides, 507
tomato, control, 112
gall, **illus.**, 46
wilt resistance, cotton varieties, 333
Rotylenchulus reniformis, Fusarium wilt of cotton, complex, 447, **illus.** 449
Rotylenchus erythrinae, nematocide tests, 112
tobacco cyst control, 497
related to plant growth, 497
tomato stunt, *Tylenchorhynchus claytoni*, 332
Trichodorus sp. occurrence and control on strawberry, 493
Tylenchorhynchus claytoni on cotton, 332
occurrence and control on strawberry, 493
tomato stunt, 332
sp. host range, 331
sugar cane, 331
Tylenchulus semipenetrans on hybrid seedlings of *Poncirus trifoliata*, 456
Tylenchus sp., 543
Xiphinema americanum, nematocide tests, 112
diversicaudatum, root galls and "curly-top", rose, 389
sp., 543
Neurospora sitophila, actidione effect on, 144
fungicides, effect on germination and oxygen uptake, 497
metabolism pathways in conidia, 501
NICHOLS, CARL W., 92
Nicotiana glutinosa, aster ring spot virus assay, 87
leaf, ARSV symptoms on, **illus.**, 89
X *N. tabacum*, virus assay, 74
potassium nutrition effect on TMV in, 297
potato curly top virus strain on, 127
virus X, double infections, 504
TMV, formaldehyde reaction with, kinetic studies, 484
inhibition by water dip, 546
potassium nutrition, effect, 297
strains infectivity-dilution curves, differences, 505
yellow strain and complex, 486
turnip virus 1 strain in, 632
virus-like particles in healthy seedlings, 473
zinc sulfate effect on TMV in, 230
longiflora, *Pseudomonas tabaci*, multiplication in leaves, 186
sylvestris, TMV strains on, 277, 505
tabacum, see Tobacco
Nicotinic acid, *Venturia inaequalis*, deficient induced mutants, 482
NIEDERHAUSER, JOHN S., 406
NIELSON, L. W., 30, 332, 333
NIELSON, MERVIN W., 218
Nigrospora oryzae in corn seed, 578
Nitrites role in tomato wilt, 490
Nitrogen, see also under Nutrition, and Nutrition of Microorganisms
fertilizer effect on strawberry red-stele, 601
mustard, mutants induced, *Venturia inaequalis*, 362
Nocardia sp., tobacco mosaic virus, inhibition of, 328
NORTON, DON C., 300, 522
Nucleic acid, cherry ring spot virus, content of leaves, 498
Nutrition, acetic acid effect on growth and inhibition of gall and callus tissue, 422
calcium and hydrogen ion, potato scab, 19
celery, adaxial crack stem, 145
formic acid effect on growth of gall and callus tissue, 422
gall and callus tissue, effect of organic acids on growth, 422
nitrogen, tobacco, relation to TMV, 74
nitrogenous fertilizers, celery adaxial crack stem, 145
organic acids effect on gall and callus tissue growth, 422
phosphorus, tobacco, relation to TMV, 74

Nutrition—*continued*
potassium celery adaxial crack stem, 145
tobacco, relation to TMV, 74, 297
potato scab, 19
propionic acid effect on growth of gall and callus tissue, 422
sucrose, effect on organic acids effect on growth of gall and callus tissue, 422
tobacco, relation to TMV, 74
Nutrition of microorganisms, acetate, *Neurospora sitophila*, pathways of oxidation by conidia, 501
biotin, *Venturia inaequalis*, 482
Volutella colletotrichoides, 484
carbon, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, 36
choline, *Venturia inaequalis*, 482
citric acid in conidia of *Neurospora sitophila*, 501
glucose, *Neurospora sitophila*, pathways of oxidation by conidia, 501
heavy metals, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, 36
inositol, *Venturia inaequalis*, 482
lactate, *Neurospora sitophila*, effect on oxygen uptake, 501
magnesium, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, 36
nicotinic acid, *Venturia inaequalis*, 482
nitrogen, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, 36
pantothenic acid, *Venturia inaequalis*, 482
phosphorus, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, 36
potassium, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, 36
pyruvate, *Neurospora sitophila* effect on oxygen uptake, 501
riboflavin, *Venturia inaequalis*, 482
Sclerotinia sclerotiorum, 36, **illus.** 37
Ustilago zeae requirements of dicaryophase, 486
Venturia inaequalis, genetic and pathogenic studies, 482
NYLAND, GEORGE, 500

Oak, bur, wilt development in, 502
leaf-blister, effect of climate on severity, 332
pathogen, life cycle studies, 332
northern pin, wilt diseased and normal sections, photomicrographs, **illus.**, 151
Polyporus hispidus in, 508
wilt development in bur oak, 502
fungus, growth on Nutramigen, **illus.**, 63
longevity in diseased trees, 328
mat histology, 507
temperature and humidity effect on longevity, 61
toxin activity, 334
host moisture content related to sporulation of pathogen, 488
tyloses and gums, 148
in stems, **illuss.**, 149, 151
wood-decay fungi growth tests, 388
Oats blight control, 380
crown rust race, varieties reaction related to stage of growth, 221
race, varieties reaction related to temperature, 221
Erysiphe graminis hordei in, 658
Helminthosporium blight and crown rust races, combined resistance, 504
victoriae, *Chaetomium* spp., antagonism, 686
toxic agent effect on, 334
rust, crown and stem, resistance breakdown detached leaves, resistant varieties, 483
seedling blight control, 438, 704
control, seed treatment, 481
smut control, 704
genetics, 353
soil mycoflora and disease incidence, 57
stem rust resistance, from irradiated seeds, 483
Ustilago avenae races on, pathogenicity tests, 491
and *U. kolleri* races on varieties, 491
Obituaries, manuscript preparation, 667
OCHOA, C., 500
OGAWA, JOSEPH M., 500
OHMS, RICHARD E., 500
Okra, galls and "curly-top", dagger nematode, 389
Olefin, ozonated (smog), chemical protection of plants from, 494
OLIEN, CHARLES R., 500
Onion rust, 388
Ophiostomataceae associated with Engelmann bark beetle, 485
Orchids, *Cattleya*, proteins associated with, 314
Cattleya, virus detection, serological method, 314
Cymbidium, aphid toxins, effect, 493
virus, isolates comparative studies, 499
ORELLANA, RODRIGO G., 501
Organic acids effect on gall and callus tissue growth, 422
Orthocide, see Fungicides, captan
ORTON, C. R., 501
Oryzopsis hymenoides, wheat streak mosaic, 506
OSWALD, JOHN W., (115), (493)
OTTEN, R. J., (495)
OWEN, JOHN H., 501
OWENS, ROBERT G., 501
Oxalates, peanut blue damage, 300
Oxalic acid, peanuts blue damage, 300, **illus.** 302
Oxalis spp. as aecial hosts for *Puccinia sorghi*, 496
Oxytetracycline, seen under Antibiotics
OYER, EDWIN B., 501

PADHI, B., 175
PAHARIA, K. D., 502
Panagrellus redivivus, test organism for nematocides, 112
Panicum, *Phyllachora punctum* in, morphology and life history, 501
Panogen, see under Fungicides
Pansy, aster ring spot virus, 87
Pantothenic acid, *Venturia inaequalis*, deficient induced mutants, 482
PAPAVIZAS, G. C., (492)
Papaya black spot etiology and control, 499
Paratylenchus sp. pathogenicity in sterile and non-sterile soil, 496
Paris-daisy crown gall tissue, effect of organic acids on growth, 422
PARMETER, J. R., 502
PARRIS, G. K., (332)
Parsley Pythium root rot, 486
PARTYKA, ROBERT, E., 112
Parzate, see Fungicides, zineb
Pathogenicity of mutants of *Venturia inaequalis*, 366
PATTERSON, FRED L., (483)
PAULUS, A. O., 502
Pea, *Aphanomyces euteiches* pathogenicity of isolates on, 495
damping-off and root rot, 451
enation mosaic virus, aphid vectors, 283
host range, 283
Fusarium, spp., metabolites production of vascular browning, 156
red clover vein-mosaic virus, varieties screening for reaction, 491
source of virus inoculum, 491
streak virus, aphid transmission, 569
Peach bacterial canker control, 487
blossom blight, *Fusicoccum amygdali*, 109
brown rot, chlorinated hydrocarbons, fungicidal value, 501
Fusicoccum amygdali, infections by, compared, 109
canker control, 109, 111
Fusicoccum amygdali, 109, 111
seasonal occurrence, 109
cherry buckskin virus, Napa strain, leafhopper transmitted, 494
ring spot virus strain relationship on, 492
Diplodia fruit rot, 471, **illus.** 472
free amino-acids in healthy and diseased leaves, 486
fruit and leaf infections, *Fusicoccum amygdali*, 109
fruit rot control, 134
new, 134
Fusicoccum amygdali, infections by, 109

Peach—*continued*
leaf spot control, 111
Fusicoccum amygdali, 111
Monilinia decay control, 390
mosaic virus transmission from elm, 499
Rhizopus decay control, 390
spring canker, bactericidal applications, 502
sweet cherry rugose mosaic virus, variations in, 500
western X-diseased, amino acids in leaves, 643
leafhopper vector, 218
L-pipecolic acid isolated from leaves, 643
yellow bud mosaic virus, mechanical transmission, 511
Peanut blue damage, **illus.**, 302
galls and "curly-top", dagger nematode, 389
Spanish, blue damage from fungi, salts, 300
blue damage, pH effect, 300
Pear blight control, 481, 487, 511
fire blight, growth status of host, relation to resistance, 196
stability studies, 192
Pectin methylesterase produced by *Fusarium oxysporum* f. *lycopersici*, 509
PEET, C. E., (483)
Pelargonium, aster ring spot virus in, 90
Pellicularia filamentosa in coffee roots, 509
host range, 217
Rhizoctonia aerial blight of soybeans, 215
soybean, 215
Penicillium, 59, 293
antibiosis *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 70
corn seed, 577
digitatum, garlic clove rot incitant, 506
isolated from coffee, 509
italicum, actidione effect on, 144
plating technique, 502
sp. parasitic on *Rhizoctonia solani*, 482
thermal death point, 482
spp., watermelon seed, 675
wheat crown rot, associated with, 228
Pentachloronitrobenzene, see Fungicides, PCNB
Pentachlorophenoxyacetic acid, see Chemotherapeutants
Pentrachlorodiene, see Soil fumigants, Cpd 162
Peony, *Verticillium ablo-atrum* in, 241
Pepper, aster ring spot virus, 87
Cercospora unamunoi leaf disease incitant in the Americas, 233
copper naphthenate, root injury, 65
damping-off control in flats, 65
leaf symptoms from *Cercospora unamunoi*, **illus.**, 234
seedling root injury from copper naphthenate-treated flats, **illus.**, 67
TMV yellow strain and virus complex, 486
Peppermint rust, factors affecting disease cycle, 493
Verticillium albo-atrum, pathogenicity of isolates, 239
inoculated with, **illus.**, 240
wilt control, soil fumigation, 490
Periwinkle crown gall tissue, effect of organic acids on growth, 422
Peronospora parasitica in radish roots, 384, **illus.** 385
tabacina oospore germination, factors affecting, 332
PERSON, L. H., (332)
Pestalotia spp., camellia dieback and canker, associated with, 130
Pestalozzia isolated from coffee, 509
PETERS, B. G., (497)
PETERSON, L. C., (488)
PETERSON, MAURICE L., (493)
pH, see Hydrogen-ion concentration
Phaseolus lunatus var. *limenanus*, *Sporotrichum* sp. on, 478
spp. see Bean
Phenol, spore germination and oxygen uptake, effect, 497
mercury urea, see Fungicides, Agrox
Phenolic compounds, polyphenol oxidase, effects on, 501
Phenols, source and role of, in tomato Fusarium wilt symptoms, 485
Phenyl mercury acetate, Christmas rose black rot control and plant injury, 485
Phenyl-mercury-ammonium-acetate, see Fungicides, Setrete
Phenylalanine in peach, western X diseased leaves, 643
Phoma sp., alfalfa dark necrosis, associated with, 138
effect on red clover seedlings, **illus.**, 295, 296
spp., clover root and crown rots, associated with, 252
red clover root rot, pathogenicity, 293, 489
Phomopsis crustosa, *Phytophthora* sp. in holly, 483
gardeniae, control of infection by, 110
Phosphate effect in plant virus inoculations, 494
Phosphorus, see under Nutrition
Phygon, see Fungicides, Dichlone
Phyllachora punctum, morphology and life history, 501
Physalis floridana, potato leafroll virus, aphid transmission, 167
potato leafroll virus symptoms, **illus.**, 169
spp., potato leafroll virus, aphid transmission, 167
Physiologic specialization, hybridization in origin of, in smut fungi, 352
Phytopathology, manuscript preparation, 667
Phytophaga destructor, see Insects, Hessian fly
Phytophthora capsici symptoms on tomato, 551
cinnamomi, chemotherapy, 511
pH effect on, in avocado, 611, **illus.** 613
soil conditions related to pine infection, 511
crytpogea in alfalfa, morphology, 700, **illus.**, 701
host range, 487
drechsleri symptoms on tomato, 551
fragariae factors affecting incidence in strawberry, 601
hibernalis, *Phytophthora* sp. in holly compared, 483
infestans, 409
flagella of swarmspores, phase and electron microscopy, 487
histological studies, 110
necrosis in inoculated potato leaves, **illus.**, 85
nuclear behavior, 490
penetration steps in potato leaf sections, photomicrographs, **illus.**, 83
physiologic races, reaction of differential potato hosts, 502
potato, field screening of fungicides for control, 112
resistance and pathogen aggressiveness, 484
and tomato leaf penetration, histological studies, 81
wild and cultivated from Peru, testing for resistance to infection by, 500
races distribution, potato, tomato, 490
Mexico, 406
potato and tomato, interrelationship, 510
Solanum demissum, histological study, 488
sporangia, direct germination, 492
temperature effect on germination, 508
growth of isolates, 495
tomato breeding for resistance to infection by race 1, 489
symptoms, **illus.**, 274
zoospores penetration of potato leaves, camera lucida, **illus.**, 84
leaf fall, rubber, in Costa Rica, 597
palmivora isolates variation from cacao and rubber, 501
rubber in Costa Rica, 597
leaf fall, **illus.**, 598
heveae, suggested name, 501
theobromae, suggested name, 501
parasitica symptoms on tomato, 551
tomato late-blight-like disease, incitant, 332
var. *nicotianae*, heterothallism, 312
mechanism of wilting of infected plants, 513
oospore, **illus.**, 313
soil treatment control of infections by, 333
phaseoli, carbohydrate content of host, effect, 325
temperature effect on, in lima bean, 325
pod rot and leaf fall, **illus.**, 600
root rot, apparatus, **illus.**, 612
avocado, chemotherapy, 511

Phytophthora—*continued*
seedlings, **illus.**, 614
sp., holly leaf and twig blight incitant, 483
tomato late-blight-like disease incitant, 332
Pierce's disease, see under Grape
PIERSON, C. F., 459
Pigweed, *Verticillium albo-atrum* in, 241
PILGRIM, A. J., 502
PINCKARD, J. A., (334)
Pine littleleaf disease, soil conditions related to, 511
lodgepole, *Arceuthobium americanum* invasion of, 552
X-sec., dwarf mistletoe infection, **illus.**, 552
longleaf, brown spot epidemiology, 385
needle disease control, 333
Dothistroma pini incitant, 333
Ponderosa, dwarf mistletoe, spread and intensity, 504
Elytroderma deformans symptoms in, **illus.**, 559, 565, 566
witch's broom and needle cast, 557
wood decay fungi, growth tests, 388
Pineapple, Cayenne, resistance to mealybug wilt, mutations, 662, **illus.** 665
Pinus banksiana, fungicide screening for non-toxic effect and disease control on, 509
sp., see Pine
Pipecolic acid in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Piricularia oryzae physiologic races, 495
Pisum sativum, see Pea
PLAKIDAS, A. G., 14, (129)
Plant disease research, greenhouse facility, 495
Plant growth regulators, 2,4-dichlorophenoxyacetic acid, effect on kidney bean infected with *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*, 111
indoleacetic acid and wound-tumor virus, synergistic effect on plant cells, 482
γ-(indole-3)-n-butyric acid, effect on kidney bean infected with *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*, 111
maleic hydrazide and DDT, effect on rust infected wheat seedlings, 483
α-naphthaleneacetic acid, effect on kidney bean infected with *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*, 111
wound-tumor virus, synergistic effect on plant cells, 482
Pleospora herbarum f. *lactucae*, **illus.**, 177
f. **lactucum**, forma nov., imperfect stage: *Stemphylium botryosum* f. **lactucum**, forma nov., 175
Plum bacterial canker control, 487
necrotic ring spot virus, host range, 110
rough bark virus, mechanical transmission, 511
PLUMMER, B. E., JR., (111)
Poa compressa, wheat streak mosaic, 506
Poinsettia, Thielaviopsis root rot isolates on, pH effect, 389
Polygalacturonase produced by *Fusarium oxysporum* f. *lycopersici*, 509
Polyphenol oxidase, effects of fungicides on, 501
Polyporus hispidus, oak damage, 508
PON, D. S., 707
Poncirus trifoliata, hybrid seedlings, resistance to citrus nematode, 456
Poplar breeding for disease resistance, 505
Poppy, California, curly top virus on, 128
Populus tremuloides, 13
Poria incrassata growth tests, forest and root-cellar conditions, 388
PORTER, CLARK A., 502
Potassium, see under Nutrition and Nutrition of Microorganisms
chloride, peanut blue damage, 302, **illus.** 302
dialkydithiocarbamates, fungicidal action, 499
phosphate buffer effect on disease incidence, tomato, 102
effect in plant virus inoculations, 494
Potato bacterial soft rot symptoms and injury from dropping, **illus.**, 33
bacterial soft rot, temperature effect on susceptibility, 30
varieties susceptible to, 30
curly top virus strain 12, 123
Potato—*continued*
studies, 125
golden nematode population in soil, 497
late blight, breeding for resistance, Mexico, 406
forcasting, 111
fungicides, field screening, 112
Mexico, 406
resistance and pathogen aggressiveness, 484
resistant varieties, 408
temperature and precipitation, 111
late-breaking virus associated with phyllody in Ladino clover, 503
leaf necrosis, *Phytophthora infestans* inoculated, **illus.**, 85
leafroll, aphid feeding related to resistance, 496
aphid transmission, several hosts, 167
symptoms in *Physalis floridana*, **illus.**, 169
varieties, symptom differences, 390
leaf sections, penetration by *Phytophthora infestans*, **illus.**, 83, 84
Phytophthora infestans leaf penetration, histological studies, 81, 110
physiologic races, reaction of differential hosts, 503
races in, distribution, 490
interrelationship with tomato, 510
ring rot, 481
temperature effect on development, 496
scab, hydrogen and calcium ion related to, 19
sclerotinia disease, 112
soil treatments effect on yield and flavor, 496
spindle tuber contamination by tractor, foliage, 111
insects related to, 111
tuber formation factor, graft transmission, 490
varieties reaction to curly top virus, 125
susceptible to bruising, 30
Verticillium albo-atrum in, 241
virus free growth and development, photoperiod and temperature studies, 490
virus X concentrations in double infections, 504
rod-shaped particles from various infected and healthy plants, **illus.**, 475
viruses in the Americas, 415
yellow spot virus, 608, **illus.** 608
POUND, GLENN S., (74), (481), (502)
Powdery mildew on pinto bean, **illus.**, 64
POWELL, DWIGHT, 502
POWERS, HARRY R., JR., 513
Pratylenchus sp., see under Nematodes
PRESTON, WILLIAM H., JR., (25)
PRICE, W. C., 107, 667
PRISTOU, R., 81, 503
Proline in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Prune, sweet cherry rugose mosaic virus complex, variations in, 500
Prunus cerasus, see Cherry, sour
persica, fruit rot, new, on, 136
spp., cherry virus in cucumber, transmission studies, 303
chokecherry X-disease virus, 180
necrotic ring spot virus, host range, 110
viruses distribution and spread, 488
tomentosa for detection of necrotic ring spot virus, 488
virginiana, see Chokecherry
Pseudococcus brevipes, pineapple resistance to wilt, 662
Pseudomonas caryophylli, carnation varietal response, 713
cichorii in cabbage, onion and potato, 592
in lettuce, 592
fluorescens in bean, 588
intybi, *P. marginalis*, synonym, 592
marginalis in cabbage, onion and potato, 592
in lettuce, 592
P. intybi, synonym, 592
phaseolicola, control of infection by, 499
solanacearum, actidione effect on, 144
metabolites production of vascular browning, 156
mutants, pathogenicity, 693
root-knot nematode effect on tobacco resistance to

Pseudomonas—*continued*
infection by, 497
tomato resistance, 412
sp. in bean, 588
syringae, effect of sprinkler irrigation on infection in beans, 553
in stone fruits, control, 487
tabaci, tobacco, multiplication in leaves, 186
viridiflava, *P. cichorii* compared, 592
Pseudotsuga menziesii, see Douglas fir
Puccinia asparagi on *Asparagus* and *Allium* spp., 388
carthami transmission, 609
coronata, oat varieties reaction to race of, related to stage of growth, 221
oat varieties reaction to race of, related to temperature, 221
avenae, resistance breakdown in leaves of resistant varieties to infection by, 483
oat resistance to infection by races, irradiated seeds, 483
tritici, ascorbic acid content of resistant and susceptible varieties, 502
biotypes on Khapli emmer, 492
control in wheat, 506
effect of temperature on, in wheat seedlings, 482
heterocaryosis as a mechanism of variation, 500
races and biotypes, 346
11 and 15B effect on yield, 491
59 isolates on wheat and barley varieties, 481
Mexico, 398
49 and 139, temperature requirements for differentiation, 498
resistance breakdown in leaves of resistant varieties to infection by, 483
rye varieties reaction to, 504
temperature effect on uredial infection, 495
wheat seedlings, maleic hydrazide and DDT effect, 483
selections resistant to, 267
varieties for differentiation of races, 346
Xanthomonas uredovorus parasitic on, 707, **illus.** 708
menthae, factors affecting disease cycle, 493
polysora pathogenicity, 496
purpurea pathogenicity, 496
rubigo-vera tritici physiologic races in Mexico, 494
wheat selections resistant to, 267
variety, "Knox" resistance to infection by, 483
Xanthomonas uredovorus parasitic on, 707
sorghi pathogenicity and corn resistance, 496
Pungentus pugens, nematocide tests, 112
Purines, analogs of, and related compounds, effect on TMV, 243
Purdy, Laurence H., Jr., 36, 503
Pyrenochaeta sp. in strawberry roots, 510
Pyruvic acid accumulation in captan treated *Fusarium roseum* conidia, 492
Pythium aphanidermatum symptoms and control in ryegrass, 509
arrhenomanes antibiosis soil microflora, 69, 377
control, 69
infection classes on corn roots, **illus.**, 70
pathogenicity on alfalfa and clover seedlings, 572
debaryanum, 482
corn seed, 576
effect on forage legume seedlings, 491
red clover seedlings other fungi compared, **illuss.**, 295, 296
parsley root rot incitant, 486
pathogenicity on alfalfa and clover seedlings, 572
red clover root rot, pathogencity, 293
fungicides for control, screening, 509
irregulare effect on forage legume seedlings, 491
pathogenicity on alfalfa and clover seedlings, 572
megalacanthum, 486
paroecandrum effect on forage legume seedlings, 491
pathogenicity on alfalfa and clover seedlings, 572

Phythium—*continued*
plating technique, 502
root rot of corn reduction by actinomycete isolate, **illus.**, 71
rostratum, 572
sp., methyl bromide, 606
Thielaviopsis root rot, relationship, 389
splendens effect on forage legume seedlings, 491
pathogenicity on alfalfa and clover seedlings, 572
spp., alfalfa dark necrosis, associated with, 138
clover root and crown rots, associated with, 252
control of infection by, copper naphthenate, 65
lylophilization for preservation, 213
pathogenicity on red clover roots and crowns, 489
ultimum effect on forage legume seedlings, 491
pathogenicity on alfalfa and clover seedlings, 572

Quanine, 2-heptadecyl-2-imidazoline reversal, 333
Quercus ellipsoidales, wilt, tyloses and gums, 148
spp., see oak
Quinn, D. O., (508)
Quinones, polyphenol oxidase effects on, 501

Radiation, ionizing, alteration of disease resistance, 509
solar, effct on potato resistance to bacterial soft rot, 30
Radish downy mildew, 384
Fusarium, metabolites effect on susceptible and resistant varieties, 159
treated with Fusarium filtrates, resistant and susceptible plants, **illus.**, 163
turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
Rainfall, apple scab and sooty blotch, related to occurrence, 495
effect on Sudan grass leaf blight, 188
potato late blight, forcasting, 111
Ramsey, G. B., 384
Ramularia type fungus in strawberry roots, 510
Rankin, Harvey W., 675
Rape, turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
Rappaport, Irving, 503
Raspberry, *Verticillium ablo-atrum* in, 241
Rawlins, T. E., (328)
Raymer, W. B., 503
Reigelman, G. L., (505)
Resistance, see Disease
Resorcinol, nematocidal value, 508
Rheum rhaponticum, see Rhubarb
Rhizoctonia aerial blight on lespedeza, 507
blight, microsclerotia, **illus.**, 216
symptoms on *Dolichos* sp., soybean **illus.**, 216
microsclerotia, see syn., *Pellicularia filamentosa*
solani, alfalfa stem canker and crown bud necrosis, **illus.**, 142
alfalfa stem and crown canker, 137
control of infection by, copper naphthenate, 65
fungicides for control, screening, 509
methyl bromide, 606
mycelium in alfalfa vessels, **illus.**, 142
Penicillium sp., parasitized by, 482
strains in bean, 588
culture, **illus.**, 590
tobacco wilting studies, 514
toxicity of chemicals and antagonistic fungi, 493
wheat crown rot, associated with, 228
sp., effect on red clover seedlings, 295, 296
Thielaviopsis root rot relationship, 389
spp., clover root and crown rots, associated with, 252
pathogenicity on red clover roots and crowns, 489
red clover root rot, pathogenicity, 293
Rhizopus, 57
nigricans, actidione effect on, 144
control of infection in peach, 390
fungicides effect on germination and oxygen uptake, 497
peanut blue damage, 301

Rhizopus—*continued*
spore germination, agar plate method, 113
plating technique, 502
spp., watermelon seed, 675
Rhubarb, ring-spot-like virosis, 118
ring spot virus symptoms, **illus.**, 119
Riboflavin, *Venturia inaequalis*, deficient induced mutants, 482
Rice, *Piricularia oryzae* physiologic races pathogenicity on varieties, 495
RICE, ROBERT V., 503
Rice, *Tylenchorhynchus* sp. on, 331
RICH, A. E., 112
RICH, SAUL, 203, 387, 503
RIKER, A. J., (148), (422), (492), (505)
ROBERTS, A. N., (601)
ROBERTS, B. J., 504
ROBINSON, B. P., (509)
ROBISON, R. S., 646
ROCHOW, W. F., 504
ROHDE, R. A., (508)
ROISTACHER, CHESTER N., 65
Root-knot, see under Nematode
Roots, adventitious, foliage and galls related to, 107
Rose bengal, bacteria and fungi control, 505
Rose black rot races, pathogenicity, 389
root galls and "curly-top," dagger nematode, 389
stored, *Botrytis* sp. on, control, 503
Rosellinia bunodes in coffee, 509
spp., coffee Fusarium, associated with, 509
ROSEN, H. R., 504
ROSENTHAL, STANLEY A., 603
ROSS, A. FRANK, (504)
ROTH, LEWIS F., 504
Rotylenchulus reniformis, cotton Fusarium wilt complex, 447, **illus.**, 449
Rotylenchus erythrinae, nematocide tests, 112
ROWELL, J. B., 356, (486), 504
Rubber, Phytophthora leaf fall, in Costa Rica, 597
Phytophthora leaf fall, **illus.**, 598
palmivora isolates variation from those from cacao, 501
pod rot and leaf fall, **illus.**, 600
Rust, bean acquired immunity, 511
bean, pulvini resistance, 64
flax, genetics of host-parasite interaction, 488
longevity related to temperature and other factors, 469
oats, crown and Helminthosporium blight, combined resistance, 504
crown race, varieties reaction related to stage of growth, 221
varieties reaction related to temperature, 221
peppermint, factors affecting disease cycle, 493
pinto bean, **illus.**, 64
wheat, leaf, physiologic races in Mexico, 494
stem, ascorbic acid content of resistant and susceptible varieties, 502
control, 506
progress, Canada, 404
epidemiological classification, Mexico, 399
races and biotypes, 346
resistance of selections to, 266
variability program, Mexico, North America, 398
varieties for differentiation of races, 346
Rye, *Erysiphe graminis hordei* in, 658
varieties reaction to *Puccinia graminis tritici*, 504
Ryegrass cottony blight, symptoms and control, 509
RYKER, T. C., 504

Saccharomyces pastorianus, actidione effect on, 144
SACKSTON, W. E., 106
Safflower rust transmission, 609
Salicylic acid, ryegrass cottony blight, 509
Salinity injury, column stock leaf tip burn, **illus.**, 39
SASSER, J. N., (497)
SCHACHTNER, NORBERT D., (389), (494)
SCHAFER, JOHN F., (483)
SCHECHTMAN, A. M., (314)
SCHEFFER, R. P., 94
SCHINDLER, A. F., 389
SCHLEGEL, DAVID E., 328
SCHMITT, C. G., (707)
SCHMITTEHENNER, A. F., 505
SCHNATHORST, WILLIAM C., 478, 588
SCHNEIDER, I. R., 243
SCHROEDER, HARRY W., 505
SCHULDT, PAUL H., 505
SCHULTZ, E. S., (390)
Scirrhia acicola sporulation on longleaf pine, 385
Sclerophthora disease of sugarcane, production and germination of sporangia, 487
sp., new, orchard grass downy mildew incitant, 494
Sclerotinia disease of potato, 112
fructicola, *Diplodina persicae*, new, compared, 134
2-heptadecyl-2-imidazoline, tests for reversal with purines and histidine, 333
and *S. laxa*, differentiating atypical isolates, method, 500
laxa and *S. fructicola*, differentiating atypical isolates, method, 500
sclerotiorum, 482
camellia flower blight incitant, 717
control, 493
cultures showing effect of nutrition deficiencies, **illus.**, 37
methyl bromide, 606
nutrition, 36
Sclerotium bataticola, watermelon rotting association with, 675
bataticola, watermelon seed, 675
delphinii, methyl bromide, 606
rolfsii control, 334
iris crown rot control, 711
peanuts blue damage, 300
soil microflora, antagonism, 499
treatment for control of crown rot of iris, 489
watermelon rotting associated with, 675
seed, 675
SCOTT, C. EMLEN, (481)
SCOTT, W. W., (12)
Seed treatment, corn, 575
mercurial, effect on fungi on wheat seed, 500
oat blight, vapor action tests of mercury materials, 380
small grain diseases control, 481
Selenophoma bromigena, brome grass clonal lines response to, 655
Septoria linicola germinating spores, slide preparation method, **illus.**, 107
lycopersici isolates on 5 tomato species, 374
symptoms on tomato, **illus.**, 375
tomato resistance, 411
Serine in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
Serological studies, *Corynebacterium* spp., 603
technique for assay of leafhopper-borne viruses, 482
test for virus in orchids, 314
SERVIN, LEOPOLDO, (406)
Setrete, see under Fungicides
Shallots, pink root, antagonistic Actinomycetes, 488
SHANDS, R. G., (266)
SHARP, E. L., (213)
SHAY, J. R., 505
SHEA, K. R., 505
SIEGEL, ALBERT, 277, (503), 505
SILBERSCHMIDT, K., 415
SILL, WEBSTER H., JR., (487)
Silver, spore germination and oxygen uptake, 497
SILVERMAN, WILLIAM B., 506
SIMONS, JOHN N., 283
SIMONS, M. D., 221
SINCLAIR, J. B., 506
SISLER, HIGH D., (492), 506

SITTERLY, WAYNE R., (505)
SKILES, ROBERT L., (484)
SKOTLAND, C. B., 569
SLYKHUIS, JOHN T., 506
SMALLEY, EUGENE B., 506
SMITH, A. L., 333
SMITH, D. H., (492)
SMITH, M. A., (384), (471)
SMITH, W. L., JR., 389, 390
Smog, chemical protection of plants from, 494
SMOOT, JOHN J., (508)
Smut, barley loose, control, 508
  barley loose, control, soaking treatment, 329
  genetic phenomena related to dynamics of species, 352
  wheat loose, resistance of selections to, 266
Snowberry, *Verticillium albo-atrum* in, 241
SNYDER, WILLIAM C., (175), 338
Sodium arsenite, oak wilt tests, 328
  2-benzothiazyl thioglycolate, see Chemotherapeutants
  chloride, peanut blue damage, 302, **illus.**, 302
  dimethyl dithiocarbamate, effect on chlorophyll, apple foliage, 111
  salts, cabbage, packaged slaw, dips, 389
  thiosulfate effect on fungi in wheat seed, mercurial treated, 500
Soil carry-over, *Xanthomonas malvacearum*, 331
  condition effect on corn seedlings, 581
    pine littleleaf disease related to, 511
Soil fumigants, calcium cyanamide, tobacco black shank, 333
  CBP-55(chlorobromopropene), peppermint wilt, 490
    tomato southern blight, 334
  3-P-chlorophenyl-5-methyl rhodanine, tomato root-knot control, 431
  Cpd 162(pentrachlorodiene), peppermint wilt, 490
  DD effect on yield and flavor carrot and potato, 496
    tobacco cyst nematode, 497
  dichlorobutenes effect on yield carrot and potato, 496
  Dow 9B effect on yield carrots and potatoes, 496
  Dowfume N effect on yield and flavor carrot and potato, 496
  ethylene dibromide, nematodes on strawberry, 493
  methyl bromide effect on fungi and nematodes in nursery soil, 605
    ryegrass cottony blight, 509
    tobacco black shank, 333
  nitrate nitrogen, tobacco cyst nematode, 497
Soil fungi, bacterial inhibitors effect, soil dilution plate method, 505
Soil microflora, antibiosis of Actinomycetes to *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 69
  antibiosis of bacteria and fungi to *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 69
  antibiotic action, seasonal effect, 378
  effect of non-antagonistic, on *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 72
  plating technique, 502
  Pythium arrhenomanes, antagonism to, 377
  Sclerotium rolfsii, antagonism to, 499
Soil mycoflora, relation to disease incidence, cereals, 57
Soil pH and calcium ion concentration, potato scab, 19
Soil temperature effect on potato ring rot development, 496
  and moisture, nitrogen, effect on strawberry red-stele incidence, 601
Soil treatments, aspen seed damping-off control, 505
  carnation Fusarium wilt, 110
  effect on yield and flavor of potato and carrots, 496
  iris crown rot, 489
  nitrogenous fertilizer, celery adaxial crack stem, 145
  potassium fertilizer, celery adaxial crack stem, 145
  tobacco black shank control, 333
Soil type effect on *Fusarium solani* f. *phaseoli* pathogenicity, 483
  pathogenicity of *Monilochaetes infuscans*, 332
Solanum andigenum, 418
  bulbocastanum, potato late blight breeding for resistance, Mexico, 407
Solanum—*continued*
  cardiophyllum, potato late blight breeding for resistance, Mexico, 407
  chiquidenum resistance to infection by *Phytophthora infestans*, 500
  demissum, *Phytophthora infestans* in, histological studies, 488
    potato breeding for late blight resistance, Mexico, 406
  gracile, aster ring spot virus, 87
  iopetalum, potato late blight breeding for resistance, Mexico, 408
  piurae resistance to infection by *Phytophthora infestans*, 500
  tuberosum, virus-like particles in, 473
SOMMER, NOEL F., 506
Sorghum smuts, genetics, 352
Sorosporium spp., genetic, 353
Soya max, see Soy bean
Soybean, brown stem rot, temperature and plant age, 4
  brown stem rot, water movement in stem, 5
  bud blight, seed transmission, 86
  damping-off and root rot, 451
  Diaporthe phaseolorum var. *batatatis* asexual spore stage role in infection of, 489
    stem canker, 319, **illus.**, 320
  galls and "curly-top," dagger nematode, 389
  pea-enation mosaic virus, aphid vectors, 283
  pod and stem blight, Diaporthe stem canker compared, 319
    symptoms, **illus.**, 321
  Rhizoctonia aerial blight, host range, 217
    Pellicularia filamentosa, 215
    blight on, **illus.**, 216
  root-knot resistance, factors associated with, 388
  roots infested with *Leptodiscus terrestris*, **illus.**, 452
  tobacco ring spot virus, seed transmission, 86, **illus.**, 86
  Tylenchorhynchus sp. on, 331
  varieties susceptible to Rhizoctonia aerial blight, 217
Spathoglottis sp., diamond leaf spot, comparative studies, 500
Species concept, *Hypomyces solani*, 338
Spectrophotometric assay, viruses, quick method, 525
Sphacelotheca spp., genetics, 352
Spergon, see Fungicides, chloranil
Spicaria, antibiosis *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 70
Spinach, rhubarb ring-spot-like virosis on, 118
  rhubarb ring spot virus, **illus.**, 120
Spore germination, agar plate method, fungicide assay, 113
Sporotrichum sp. in bean, 588
  effect on cowpea and other leguminous hosts, 478
    Vigna sinensis, **illus.**, 478
SPRAGUE, G. F., (496)
SPROSTON, THOMAS, JR., 12
Spruce, brick red stain in, 606
  wood-staining fungi associated with Engelmann bark beetle, 485
Squash mosaic virus, physical biochemical characteristics, 503
  watermelon mosaic virus in, **illus.**, 199
STAFFELDT, E. E., 213
Stagonospora meliloti, alfalfa crown and root rot, incitant, 137
  alfalfa, symptoms on, **illus.**, 139
  temperature effect on growth, 141
STAHMANN, MARK A., (503)
STAKMAN, E. C., 346, 421
STANFORD, ERNEST H., (493)
STARKEY, R. L., (646)
STEIB, R. J., (487), 507
Stemphylium botryosum f. *lactucae* conidia and conidiophores, **illus.**, 177
  botryosum f. **lactucum**, forma nov., 175
  ilicis, lettuce leaf spot, associated with, 176

Stemphylium—*continued*
leaf spot in lettuce, **illus.**, 177
sarcinaeforme, fungicides effect on germination and oxygen uptake, 497
pH effect on growth on agar, 103
solani, air temperature effect on incidence and development, 502
tomato, histological studies, 332
host-parasite relations, 332
resistance, 411
sp. in bean, 588
STEWART, ROBERT B., 333
Stock, Botrytis complex, **illus.**, 41
column, *Botrytis cinerea* control, 42
Botrytis cinerea, disease complex, 39
leaf tip burn from salt accumulation, **illus.**, 39
turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
STODDARD, E. M., 507
Stone fruit bacterial canker control, 487
virus, chemotherapy studies, 529
cucurbit hosts, pH and dilution of infectivity, effect, 533
thermal inactivation of isolates, 538
distribution and spread, 488
Storage, grapes, forcasting decay, 492
STOVER, R. H., 689
Strawberry, chlorinated hydrocarbons, fungicidal value, 501
nematode occurrence and control, 493
red-stele, Douglas fir sawdust and nitrogen effect on incidence, 601
soil temperature and moisture effect on incidence, 601
root, fungus parasites, 510
type 2 virus inactivation studies, 489
Verticillium wilt resistance, 510
Strawflower, carnation mosaic virus, effect of temperature, 110
Streptomyces, antibiosis *Pythium arrhenomanes*, 70
scabies, effect of metabolites of Actinomycetes on sporulation, 111
potato scab, hydrogen and calcium ion relation, 19
sp., antimycin A-102 from, production and properties, 438
Streptomycin, see under Antibiotics
STROUBE, WILLIAM H., 507
STRUCKMEYER, B. ESTHER, 148, 507
SUNESON, COIT A., (115)
Sugar utilization by *Endoconidiophora* sp., 510
Sugarcane, ratoon stunting, 507
root rot, soil microflora, antibiotic action, 377
Sclerophthora disease, production and germination of sporangia, 487
temperature effect on germination and yield, 507
Sulfanilamide effect on metabolism of *Fusarium roseum*, 506
Sulfur, see under Fungicides
Sulfur dioxide fumigation, forcasting grape decay in storage, 492
Sunburn, walnut branch wilt, relationship, 506
Sunflower crown gall tissue, effect of organic acids on growth, 422
Swede, turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
Sweet pea, pea-enation mosaic virus, aphid vectors, 283
Sweet potato, black rot on, **illus.**, 383
black rot, varieties reaction to, 383
Diaporthe sp. on, 322
feathery mottle virus, aphid and mechanical transmission, 290
cross-protection test, 290
symptoms, **illus.**, 291
Fusarium wilt biological control, 482
internal cork, anthocyanin pigment related to temperature, 334
foliage symptoms, 334
spread, 333
scurf, longevity of pathogen in different soils, 332
Sweet potato—*continued*
sprout rot biological control, 482
Tylenchorhynchus sp. on, 331
Sweet william, carnation mosaic virus, effect of temperature, 110
Fusarium wilt, 275
rhubarb ring spot-like virosis on, 118
rhubarb ring spot virus in, **illus.**, 121
SYLVESTER, EDWARD S., 219, 507
SZKOLNIK, MICHAEL, (111)

Taphrina coerulescens life cycle studies, 332
TARJAN, A. C., 112, 431, 507
TAYLOR, CARLTON F., 390, 508
Techniques, barley false stripe, electron microscopy of rod-shaped particles, 115
barley and wheat smut rapid inoculation, air blast, 499
clover virus, source and method of applying inoculum, 491
cotton varieties screening for resistance to nematode-wilt complex, 447
culturing banana roots for fungus determination, 689
dew deposit recording device, 390
dew and temperature incubation chamber, 498
electron and phase microscopy, *Phytophthora infestans*, flagella of swarmspores, 487
forcasting decay of grapes in storage, 492
fungi slide mounts in agar, quick method, 106, **illus.**, 107
testing pathogenicity on red clover, 292
fungicide drenches in soil, biological assay, 499
screening for non-toxic effects and disease control, 509
tenacity measurement, 505
gall measurement, photographic and planimetric, 43
grape powdery mildew temperature and humidity studies, 615, **illus.**, 616
greenhouse facility for plant disease research, 495
Helminthosporium turcicum inoculation, Sudan grass, 188
lima bean resistance to root-knot, rapid greenhouse test, 1
lylophilization for preservation, *Pythium* spp., 213
nematocidal value of insecticides, lab. method, 428
nematode, root-knot, possible for genetic variants, 43
orchid virus detection, serological method, 314
pea, clover vein-mosaic virus, screening varieties for reaction, 491
Phytophthora infestans in *Solanum demissum* inoculation and incubation standardization, 488
root rot study apparatus, **illus.**, 612
plating soil microflora, 502
potato late blight, fungicides, field screening, 112
Sclerotinia spp., differeniating atypical isolates, 500
serological, for assay of leafhopper-borne viruses, 482
test for virus in orchids, 314
spectrophotometric assay, quick method, 525
spore germination agar plate method for assay, fungicides, 113
stone fruit virus, cucumber as host, 303
streptomycin in plant tissue assay, 25
tetrazolium chloride medium, *Pseudomonas solanacearum* mutants on, 693
TMV, correlation of physical, chemical, biological properties, 277
wheat streak mosaic epiphytotics, prediction, 487
TEITELBAUM, SHIRLEY S., 548
Temperature, anthocyanin pigment, sweet potato, internal cork, related to, 334
corn seed, cold test for screening treatments, 575
growth retarded, **illus.**, 578
effect on brown stem rot fungus growth in soybean, 4
carnation mosaic virus, selected hosts, 110
Cladosporium cucumerinum in tissue, 459
downy mildew of lima bean, 325
Elytroderma deformans ascospore discharge, 561
germination of *Phytophthora infestans*, 508
growth of *Phytophthora cryptogea*, 700
infestans isolates, 495
Stagnospora meliloti, 141

Temperature—*continued*
metabolites of *Fusarium* spp., 153
oak wilt fungus longevity, 61
oat varieties reaction to crown rust race, 221
peach rot fungicidal control, 390
Peronospora tabacina germination, 332
potato resistance to bacterial soft rot, 30
ring rot development, 496
virus free growth and development, 490
Puccinia carthami transmission, 609
graminis tritici in wheat seedlings, 482
rhubarb ring spot-like virosis, 118
Sudan grass leaf blight, 188
sugarcane germination and yield, 507
TMV multiplication, 481
tobacco tissue growth and TMV infectivity, 492
tomato gray leaf spot and nailhead spot, 502
late blight and soft rot, 274
Xanthomonas uredovorus parasitism of *Puccinia graminis tritici*, 707
flax rust longevity, related to, 469
and humidity effect on grape powdery mildew, 615
inactivation of stone fruit virus isolates in cucurbits, 538
incubation dew chamber, 498
Leptodiscus terrestris, optimum for growth, 451
potato late blight, forecasting, 111
Puccinia graminis tritici, requirements for differentiation of races, 493
soil, moisture and nitrogen effect on strawberry red-stele incidence, 601
strawberry type 2 virus inactivation studies, 489
Tetrachloroethylene, see under Fungicides
Tetrachloro-p-benzoquinone, see Fungicides, chloranil
Tetranychus bimaculatus control, 387
Tetrastichus sp., clover wound-tumor virus, effect, 548
Tetrazolium chloride medium, *Pseudomonas solanacearum* mutants on, 693
THAUNG, M. M., (507)
Thielavia terricola, *Macrophomina phaseoli*, antagonism, 522
Thielaviopsis basicola isolates on poinsettia and tobacco, 389
pH effect on root rot infection of isolates, 389
Thiocarbazides, polyphenol oxidase effects on, 501
Thiouracil, tobacco leaf tissue, absorption by, and TMV, 92
TMV and chlorotic mottling viruses, effects of treatments, 492
and PLMV, inhibition by, 529
Thioureas, polyphenol oxidase effects on, 501
Thiram, see under Fungicides
Thistle, Canada, *Verticillium albo-atrum* in, 241
THOMAS, C. A., (609)
THOMAS, H. EARL, (494), (511)
THOMAS, H. REX, 508
THOMAS, J. E., 333
THOMAS, W. D., JR., 713
THORN, G. D., (497), 508
Threonine in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
THURSTON, H. DAVID, (484)
Tilletia caries physiologic races longevity of spores, 494
caries, *T. foetida*, hybridization between, related to species delimitation, 493
foetida, antibiotics, control, 704
T. caries, histochemical studies on differences in rate of germination, 498
T. caries, hybridization between, related to species delimitation, 493
spp., genetics, 354
TIMS, E. C., (488)
TINLINE, R. D., 508
Tobacco, apple mosaic virus, dodder transmission, 511
aster ring spot virus in, 87
black shank control, soil treatment, 333
Dixie Bright 101 resistance, 333
mechanism of wilting, 513, **illus.**, 514
blue mold, germination of pathogen, factors affecting, 332
Tobacco—*continued*
callus tissue, effect of organic acids on growth, 422
chlorotic mottling, thiouracil, effects of treatments, 492
cyst nematode control, 497
related to plant growth, 497
etch virus, potato virus X double infections, 504
Granville-wilt resistance, root-knot nematode effect on, 497
leaves, ARSV symptoms on, **illus.**, 89
mosaic virus, Actinomycete, inhibition by, 328
chemotherapy studies, 529
drying rate and potassium phosphate, effect on infection, 389
effect of air temperature on multiplication, 481
formaldehyde reaction with, kinetic studies, 484
inactivation with rabbit antisera, 503
inhibition by antibiotic, 328
reversal, 243
water dip, 546
nutrition of host related to, 74
phosphate effect in inoculations, 494
potassium nutrition effect on, in *Nicotiana glutinosa*, 297
potato xirus X, double infections, 504
purines, analogs of, and related compounds, effect on, 243
strains, infectivity-dilution curves, differences, 505
properties and relationship, 277
systemic symptoms on leaves, **illus.**, 77
thiouracil, effects of treatments, 492
tomato breeding for resistance, 640
yellow strain, virus complex, tomato, 486
necrosis virus, drying rate and potassium phosphate, effect on infection, 389
nutrition related to TMV, 74
Phytophthora parasitica on, heterothallism, 312
potato curly top virus strain on, 127
Prunus virus on, 509
ring spot virus, drying rate and potassium phosphate, effect on infection, 389
Thielaviopsis root rot isolates on, 389
thiouracil, absorption by leaf tissue, and TMV, 92
tissue growth and TMV infectivity at different temperatures and acidities, 492
turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
watermelon mosaic virus strains on, 198
wildfire, multiplication of pathogen in leaves, 186
TODD, F. A., 333
TOKO, H. V., (112)
Tomato, alternaric acid biological activity, 497
apple mosaic virus, mechanical transmission, 511
bacterial canker resistance, 412
spot, resistant varieties, 412
wilt, breeding for resistance, 412
breeding for disease resistance with *Lycopersicon* wild species, 409
brome root-rot organism in, 97
curly top, resistance, 412
strains 11 and 12, 123
early blight, acidic buffers, foliage reaction, 101
breeding for resistance, 410
control, 438
fruit tumor, development, etiology and control, 508
Fusarium spp., metabolites production of vascular browning, 153
wilt, altering resistance with ionizing radiation, 509
breeding for resistance, 411
chemotherapeutic activity of heterocyclic compounds, 486
chemotherapy, 680
distribution in plant, 94
histological studies, 94
pathogen, pectic enzymes produced by, 509
phenols, source and role of, in symptoms, 485
resistance, effect of alcohols, 99

Tomato—*continued*
nature of, 94
tomatin discussed, 100
galls and "curly-top," dagger nematode, 389
gray leaf spot, air temperature effect on, 502
breeding for resistance, 411
histological studies, 332
late blight breeding for resistance, 409, 489
like disease, Texas, 332
related to soft rot, 274, **illus.**, 274
leaf mold, breeding for resistance, 410
leafspot fungus symptoms, **illus.**, 375
Septoria lycopersici, on 5 species, 374
leaves, fungicides tenacity measurement, method, 505
nailhead spot, air temperature effect on, 502
Phytophthora infestans leaf penetration, histological studies, 81
infestans races in, distribution, 490
races, interrelationship with potato, 510
sp., late-blight-like disease incitant, 332
spp., symptoms on, 551
potato curly top virus on, 127
leafroll virus, aphid transmission, 167
Pseudomonas solanacearum mutants, pathogenicity in, 693
ringspot virus, hydrangea, symptoms, 696, **illus.**, 697
root gall containing root-knot larvae, **illus.**, 46
root-knot assay, 43
control, 112
with 3-P-chlorphenyl-5-methyl rhodanine, 431
resistance, 413
Septoria leaf spot breeding for resistance, 411
soft rot affected by late blight fungus, 274
and late blight, temperature effect on, 274
southern blight control, 334
spotted wilt resistance, 412
stem x-sec. inoculated with Fusarium wilt, **illus.**, 99
stunt nematode, 332
TMV, breeding for resistance, 640
chemotherapy studies, 529
resistance to, 412
resistant and susceptible leaves, **illus.**, 641
yellow strain, virus complex, 486
Verticillium albo-atrum in, 241
albo-atrum, toxin studies, 433
wilt, breeding for resistance, 410
wild species, TMV, breeding for resistance, 642
wilt, nitrites role in response of seedlings, 490
wilting studies, black shank, **illuss.**, 515, 517
yellow-net virus, 219, **illus.**, 219
TOOLE, E. RICHARD, 508
TOWNSEND, C. E., (707)
Toxicity of copper naphthenate-treated flats to seedlings, **illus.**, 66
Tranzschelia pruni-spinosae in capulin cherry, 388
TREMAINE, J. H., (632)
TRESHOW, MICHAEL, 508
Trialeurodes abutilonea cotton leaf crumple vector, 480
Trichloroethylene, see under Fungicides
N-Trichloromethylthio tetrahydrophthalimide, see Fungicides, captan
2,4,6-Trichlorophenoxyacetic acid, see Chemotherapeutants
Trichoderma, 293
lignorum, *Macrophomina phaseoli*, antagonism, 522
plating technique, 502
sp. in corn seed, 580
Sclerotium rolfsii, antagonisms, 499
viride, actidione effect on, 144
carbon disulfide related to control of *Armillaria mellea*, 485
Trichodorus sp. occurrence and control on strawberry, 493
Trifolium pratense, see Clover, red
α,α-Trithiobis [N-dimethyl-thioformamide], see Fungicides, Crag 5400
Triticum timopheevi, *Erysiphe graminis tritici* on, 247
wheat selections from, resistance of, 267
TROUTMAN, JOSEPH, (186)
Trytophan in peach, western X diseased leaves, 643
TUITE, JOHN F., (484)
Tulip, cucumber mosaic in, histological and cytological studies, 502
TULLIS, E. C., (495)
Turf brown patch control, *Rhizoctonia solani* in relation to, 493
Turnip virus 1 strains host range, 632
TVEIT, MARTIN, 686
Tylenchorhynchus, see under Nematodes
Tylenchulus semipenetrans on hybrid seedlings of *Poncirus trifoliata*, 456
Tylenchus sp., 543
TYNER, L. E., 508
Typhula sp., wheat snow mold incitant, control, 504
Tyrosine in peach, western X diseased leaves, 643

Ultra violet irradiation, mutants, induced, *Venutria inaequalis*, 362
Uncinula necator progression from germination to sporulation, **illus.**, 619
temperature and humidity effect on growth, 615
Uromyces phaseoli, acquired immunity to, 511
bean pulvini resistance to infection by, 64
Ustilago avenae, antibiotics, control, 704
avenae physiologic races, 491
races, inheritance of pathogenicity, 491
kolleri, antibiotics, control, 704
new race, 491
spp., genetics, 352
tritici races effect on 3rd internode elongation, winter wheat, 500
zeae, amino-acid content of monosporidial cultures, 583
amino acids in cultures, **illuss.**, 585, 586, 587
genetics, 356
haploid lines, sexual and pathogenic compatibilities, 584
mutants, **illus.**, 358
nutrition of dicaryo phase, 486
pathogenicity to corn, comparison of lines, **illus.**, 358
sexual compatibility in haploid lines, 504

VAARTAJA, OLLI, 509
Valine in peach and cherry leaves, 487, 643
VALLEAU, W. D., (312)
Valsa leucostomoides, decay in tapped sugar maples, 12
rot in tap holes, sugar maple X-sec., **illus.**, 12
Vancide, see under Fungicides
Vanda, leaf mosaic and flower break, comparative studies, 500
Variegation, *Camellia* flowers, **illus.**, 16
Camellia leaves, **illus.**, 15
virus, *Camellia*, 14
VARNEY, E. H., (499), 509
VAUGHAN, EDWARD K., (118), 601
VENNING, FRANK D., 465
Venturia inaequalis, genetics of biochemical mutants, 366
genetics of linkage groups, 365
induced mutants, genetic, nutritional and pathogenic studies, 482
mutants, biochemical, 362, **illus.**, 365
induced, 362
related to pathogenicity, 362
ultraviolet irradiation, resistant to fungicides, 496
pH effect on growth on agar, 103
scab symptoms on apple leaves, **illus.**, 363
Verticillium albo-atrum, aerial microsclerotia, 609, **illus.**, 610
albo-atrum host range, pathogenicity of isolates, 239
methyl bromide, 605
nitrites role in wilt response, tomato, 490
peppermint, control, soil fumigation, 490
pathogenicity of isolates, 239
pH effect on growth on agar, 103

Verticillium albo-atrum—*continued*
symptoms on peppermint, **illus.**, 240
toxin studies *in vitro*, 433
var. *dahliae*, effect of metabolites of Actinomycetes on sclerotia, 111
plating technique, 502
wilt strawberry resistance, 510
tomato breeding for resistance, 410
Vigna sinensis, *Sporotrichum* sp. effect on, 478, **illus.**, 478
Viola tricolor, see pansy
Violet, dames, turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
Viruses, alfalfa dwarf, breeding for resistance, 493
alfalfa mosaic, bean pulvini resistance, 64
cowpea varieties response to, 498
potato X, double infections, 504
source and method of applying inoculum in clover, 491
apple bark splitting, disease, 498
mosaic, mechanical transmission, 511
aster ring spot, *Annulus* **wellmanii**, sp. nov., 91
ring spot, cucumber mosaic compared 87
host range, 87
naturally infected leaves, **illus.**, 87
tobacco and *Nicotiana glutinosa* leaves, **illus.**, 89
yellows, potato late-breaking virus strain of complex, 503
barley false stripe, electron microscopy of rod-shaped particles, 115
rod-shaped particles, electron micrograph, **illus.**, 116
seed and pollen transmission of rods, 115
bean curly top, resistant varieties, 486
mosaic, necrosis development, 508
pulvini resistance, 64
resistant varieties, 486
variant strain, inheritance of resistance, 481
pulvini resistance to infection by, 64
southern mosaic, drying rate and potassium phosphate, effect on infection, 389
phosphate effect in inoculations, 494
yellow mosaic, source and method of applying inoculum in clover, 491
beet yellow-net, tomato compared, 220
Camellia leaf and flower variegation, graft transmission, 14
carnation mosaic, effect of temperature, selected hosts, 110
Cattleya orchid, electrophoretic pattern, **illus.**, 316
cauliflower virus 1 strain host range, 632
cherry bark splitting, 484
buckskin, Napa strain, leafhopper transmitted to peach, 494
cucumber susceptibility to, **illus.**, 310
Eckelrade disease, leafhopper vector, Europe, 111
Lambert mottle-like virus, Montana, 481
leaf mottle, amino-acids in diseased and healthy leaves, 486
little cherry, hosts for, 510
necrotic ring spot in cucumber, 303
ring spot, amino-acids in diseased and healthy leaves, 486
nucleic acid content of leaves, 498
strain relationship on peach and cucumber,492
rugose mosaic complex variations, 500
symptoms on cucumber, **illus.**, 308
related to age of plant, **illus.**, 306
western-X-little-cherry, leafhopper transmission, 218
yellow leaf roll, buckskin, compared, 494
yellows in cucumber, 303
chlorotic mottling, thiouracil, effects of treatments, 492
chokecherry X-disease, host range and pathogenesis, 180
clover, leafhopper vector of wound-tumor-like virus, 111
vein-mosaic, pea varieties screening for reaction to, 491
source and method of applying inoculum in clover, 491
wound-tumor, *Tetrastichus* sp. effect, 548
corn mosaic symptoms and host range, 488
Lilium speciosum, host range and activity, 497
cotton leaf crumple, 479, **illus.** 480
Viruses—*continued*
cucumber host for stone fruit viruses, 303
mosaic, aster ring spot compared, 87
cowpea resistance, 506
histological and cytological studies, 502
host range, 632
lily virus complex, histological and cytological studies, 502
potato X, double infections, 504
Cucumis virus 3, *Marmor citrulli* compared, 201
curly top virus strains in sugar beets, **illus.**, 124
tomato resistance, 412
elm mosaic transmission to peach, tobacco, 499
hydrangea sap-transmissible, symptoms, 696, **illus.** 697
Lambert mottle-like, on cherry, Montana, 481
lemon quick decline, 483
lettuce mosaic, aphid transmission, 507
pathological anatomy of floral heads, 485
rod-shaped particles in tissues, 715, **illus.**, 716
seed transmission, factors affecting, 485
Marmor astrictum, *M. citrulli* compared, 201
melonis, *M. citrulli* compared, 201
muskmelon mosaic strains, aphid transmission, tests, 372
strains, host range, 371
immunological studies, 372
necrotic fleck complex in lily, histological and cytological studies, 502
ring spots associated with Chokecherry X-disease, 180
orchid, *Cattleya*, proteins associated with, 314
detection, serological method, 314
isolates, comparative studies, 500
pea-enation mosaic, aphid vectors, 283
host range, 283
streak, aphid transmission, 569
peach western X, amino-acids in healthy and diseased leaves, 486, 643
western-X-disease, leafhopper transmission, 218
L-pipecolic acid isolated from leaves, 643
western-X-little-cherry, leafhopper transmission, 218
yellow bud, mechanical transmission, 511
Pierce's disease, see also alfalfa dwarf virus
plum necrotic ring spot, host range, 110
rough bark, mechanical transmission, 511
potato, in the Americas, 415
curly top, movement through tuber, 127
strain 12, 123
studies, 125
varieties reaction to, 125
late-breaking virus associated with phyllody in Ladino clover, 503
leafroll, aphid feeding related to resistance, 496
aphid transmission, several hosts, 167
symptoms in *Physalis floridana*, **illus.**, 169
varieties, symptoms difference, 390
X virus, 87
concentrations in double infections, 504
rod shaped particles in *Solanum tuberosum* and other plants, 473
from various infected and healthy plants, **illus.**, 475
and Y in the Andes, North America, 415
yellow spot, 608, **illus.**, 608
Prunus necrotic ring spot, host range, 110
tobacco and zinnia, hosts, 509
rhubarb ring spot-like, 118
ring-spot, leaf symptoms, **illus.**, 119
various hosts, **illus.**, 120, 121
serological technique, assay leafhopper-borne viruses, 482
squash mosaic, physical biochemical characteristics, 503
spectrophotometric assay, quick method, 525
stone fruit in cucumber, 303
cucurbit hosts, pH and dilution of infectivity, effect, 533
thermal inactivation of isolates, 538
necrotic leaf spotting, 488
necrotic ring spot, distribution and spread, 488
Prunus tomentosa reaction to, 488

Viruses—*continued*
symptoms on cucumber, **illus.**, 305
sour cherry, **illus.**, 305
X-disease, distribution and spread, 488
strawberry type 2, inactivation studies, 489
sugar beet curly top strain 11, 123
sweet potato feathery mottle, aphid, mechanical transmission, 290
feathery mottle, cross-protection test, 290
morning-glory, indicator plant, 390
symptoms, **illus.**, 291
internal cork, spread, 333
tobacco etch, potato X, double infections, 504
mosaic, Actinomycete, inhibition by, 328
bean leaves, silver nitrate effect on, 230
pulvini resistance, 64
zinc sulfate effect, 230
complex, yellow strain, 486
drying rate and potassium phosphate, effect on infection, 389
effect of air temperature on multiplication, 481
formaldehyde reaction with, kinetic studies, 484
inactivation with rabbit antisera, 503
infectivity and host tissue growth at various temperatures and acidities, 492
inhibition by antibiotic, 328
reversal, 243
water dip, 546
Nicotiana glutinosa, zinc sulfate effect on, 230
nutrition of host related to, 74
phosphate effect in inoculations, 494
potassium nutrition effect on, in *Nicotiana glutinosa*, 297
potato X, double infections, 504
purines, analogs of, and related compounds, effect on, 243
silver nitrate effect on susceptibility of Pinto bean, **illus.**, 232
strains, infectivity-dilution curves, differences, 505
properties and relationships, 277
systemic symptoms on leaves, **illus.**, 77
thiouracil, effects of treatments, 492
inhibition, 92
tomato resistance, 412, 640
necrosis, bean pulvini resistance, 64
drying rate and potassium phosphate, effect on infection, 389
ring spot on bean pulvini, 64
drying rate and potassium phosphate, effect on infection, 389
soybean, seed transmission, 86, **illus.** 86
tomato curly top strains 11 and 12, 123
ringspot, host range, 696
hydrangea, symptoms, 696, **illus.** 697
spotted wilt, resistance, 412
yellow-net, 219
aphis vector, 219
beet compared, 220
tristeza honey-combing, macroscopic symptom, 485
turnip virus 1 strains host range, 632
watermelon mosaic, 3 cucurbit viruses compared, 201
mosaic, *Marmor* **citrulli** sp. nov., 201
Myzus persicae vector, 198
strains in squash and cantaloupe, **illus.**, 199
type and yellow strains, 198
yellow mosaic, *Marmor citrulli* **flavidanum** var. nov., 201
western-X-little-cherry, on cherry, **illus.**, 219
wheat streak mosaic control, 506
streak mosaic epiphytotics, prediction method, 487
mite transmitted, 506
wound-tumor and growth regulators, synergistic effect on plant cells, 482
X-disease in chokecherry, **illus.**, 182
yellow-net on tomato, **illus.**, 219

Viruses—*continued*
Volcani, Z., 274
Volutella colletotrichoides, biotin requirement, 484

Waggoner, Paul E., 509
Wahl, I., (274)
Waite, B. H., (689)
Walker, J. C., (94), (153), (159), (459), (503), (506)
Wallace, J. M., (483), (486), (635)
Wallflower, turnip virus 1 strains in, 632
Walnut branch wilt related to sunburn, 506
Wang, Lo, (507)
Watermelon Anthracnose, invasion and control, 675
Colletotrichum lagenarium in seed, **illus.**, 679
gummy blight, invasion and control, 675
mosaic virus, *Myzus persicae* vector, 198
type and yellow strains, 198
Mycosphaerella melonis in seed, **illus.**, 679
Watertor, Jean L., (422), (492)
Weather, effect on disease complex of column stock, 39
Weathers, Lewis G., 74, (483)
Webb, R. E., 290, 390
Weber, P. V. V., 112
Wedding, R. T., (145)
Weed, Richard M., (497)
Weintraub, M., (533), 538
Wellhausen, E. J., 391
Wellman, Frederick L., 509
Wells, Homer D., 509
Wells, J. C., 333
Welsh, M. F., (510)
Wessman, G. E., (707)
West, Billy, 333
Wheat, *Aspergillus* glow-growing strain isolated from, 484
barley false stripe virus, rod-shaped particles in tissues, 116, **illus.** 116
basal rot, Hessian fly related to, 224
blight, seedling, related to crop sequence, 57
breeding for resistance to stem rust, Mexico, 400
bunt, common and dwarf, histochemical studies on differences in rate of germination, 498
hybridization between species and races of pathogen, 493
control, 704
genetics, 354
corn mosaic on, 488
crown rot, Hessian fly related to, 224
Erysiphe graminis hordei in, 660
grain injury, crown rot, Hessian fly related to, 224
Hessian fly injury and crown rot, **illus.**, 226
improvement program, Mexico, 398
loose smut inoculation, rapid air blast method, 499
resistance of selections, 266
powdery mildew on leaf sheath and blade, **illus.**, 250
resistance of selections, 266
temperature effect on development, 247
Puccinia graminis tritici race 59 isolates on varieties, 481
seedlings, maleic hydrazide and DDT, effect, 483
temperature effect, 482, 495
rust fungus races and biotypes, variation, 500
leaf, physiologic races in Mexico, 494
leaf and stem, resistant variety, "Knox", 483
temperature requirements for differentiation of races, 498
scab resistance, 505
smut control, 503
snow mold control, 504
soil mycoflora and disease incidence, 57
stem rust, ascorbic acid content of resistant and susceptible varieties, 502
breeding for resistance, 346
control, 506
program, 350
progress, Canada, 404
problem, Mexico, North America, 398

Wheat—*continued*
races, Canada, 405
11 and 15B effect on yield, 491
resistance of selections, 266
streak mosaic control, 506
epiphytotics, prediction method, 487
mite transmitted, 506
stunting and maturation delay, crown rot, Hessian fly related to, 224
Ustilago tritici races effect on 3rd internode elongation, 500
Wheeler, H. E., 334, 342, 510
White, Irene G., 334
Whitehead, Marvin D., (333)
White, N. H., 657
Whiteflies, cotton leaf crumple vector, 480
Wilbur, Wesley D., (485)
Wilcoxson, Roy D., (500)
Wildman, Sam G., (277), (314), (505)
Wilhelm, Stephen, 510, 609
Wilks, J. M., 510
Williams, A. S., 334
Willison, R. S., 533, (538)
Wilson, E. E., 510
Wilson, E. M., 510
Wilson, H. A., (496)
Wilson, J. B., 510
Wilson, Roy A., (487)
Winstead, N. N., 153, 159, 717
Winter, H. F., 511
Wintersteen, Hugh, **655**
Wolf, Frederick T., (333), (334)
Wolman salts on plant containers, 65
Wood-decay fungi growth tests, forest and root-cellar conditions, 388
preservatives in control of damping-off, 65
disinfection plant containers, 65
rot by *Elfvingia applanata* haploid, diploid mycelia, 260
Wood, L. S., 511
Wright, W. R., (384), 471

Xanthine, 2-heptadecyl-2-imidazoline reversal, 333
Xanthomonas campestris, actidione effect on, 144
Xanthomonas—*continued*
lactucae and *X. lactucae-scariolae*, *X. vitians*, synonyms for, 592
malvacearum, cotton reaction to strain, 332
pathogenicity differences of isolates, 332
soil carry-over, 331
pelargonii host range, 629
stem rot and leaf spot incitant, 627, **illuss.**, 628, 629
phaseoli, effect of sprinkler irrigation on infection in beans, 553
effect of streptomycin sulfate, 25
exudate, nature and function, 496
uredovorus, sp. nov., parasitic on cereal rusts, 707, **illus.**, 710
Puccinia graminis tritici, symptoms on, **illus.**, 708
urediospores of rust organism, **illus.**, 709
vesicatoria, tomato resistance, 412
vitians and *X. lactucae-scariolae* in lettuce, **illus.**, 594
lettuce, 592
Xiphinema spp., see under Nematodes
X-ray, oat seed, effect on resistance to stem rust races, 483

Yale, John W., Jr., 118
Yarwood, C. E., 64, 230, 511
Young, H. C., (511)
Young, P. A., 334
Young, Roy A., (483)
Younkin, S. G., (112)

Zaitlin, Milton, 314
Zak, B., 511
Zaumeyer, William J., (25)
Zentmyer, George A., 511, 512, (611)
Zinc chloride, strawberry type 2 virus inactivation, 489
ethylenebisdithiocarbamate, see Fungicides, zineb
sulfate, strawberry type 2 virus inactivation, 489
Zineb, see under Fungicides
Zinnia, lettuce mosaic virus, rod-shaped particles in tissues, 715
Prunus virus on, 509
rhubarb ring spot-like virosis on, 118
watermelon mosaic virus strains on, 198
Ziram, see under Fungicides

ERRATA, VOLUME 43

Page 565, column 1, line 23 *read* to 2 of 4 *for* of 2 of 4

Page 591, column 2, line 7: *read* 1897 *for* 1894

Page 602, column 1, paragraph 1, line 4: *add* This reagent is dithizone extracted.

Page 604, column 1, line 3 from bottom: *read* established stands *for* establishing stands

Page 614, Table 2, heading of column 3: *read* Days on plant *for* Days of plant

Page 650, column 1, line 2: *read* core[4] *for* core[5]

Page 659, column 1, line 20: *read* benzene for benzol; *read* tosyl *for* toluol

line 21: *read* tribromo *for* tribrom

line 24: *read* tosyl *for* toluol

line 25: *read* tosyl *for* tusuol

line 30: *read* tosyl *for* toluol

line 36: *read* benzene *for* benzol

line 37: *read* benzene *for* benzol

Page 660, column 1, line 53: *read* sulfanilamidoisoazole *for* sulfanilamid-isoazole

column 2, line 13: *read* benzene *for* benzine

Page 661, Table 2: *read* Ammate *for* Amate

Page 662, column 1, line 27: *read* benzene *for* benzine

line 36: *read* zerlate *for* zeorlate

line 38: *read* triethanol *for* trienthenol

line 39: *read* paradichlorobenzene *for* paradichlorobenzine

line 41: *read* lactate for lacate; *read* Ammate for Amate

column 2, line 4: *read* tocopherol *for* trocopherol

line 8: *read* palmitate *for* palmetate

line 12: *read* phenoxy *for* phenozy

line 19: *read* gramicidin *for* gramosidin; *read* tyrocidine *for* tyrosidin

line 30: *read* sulfanilamidoisoazole *for* sulfanilamido-isolazole

Page 676, column 2, line 42: *read* Fig. 2 *for* Fig. 1

Page 678, column 1, line 13: *read* Fig. 3 *for* Fig. 2; line 37: *read* Fig. 2 *for* Fig. 1.

column 2, line 47: *read* Fig. 4 *for* Fig. 3

Page 679, Table 2, footnote g: *read* Fig. 4 *for* Fig. 3

column 2, line 25: *read* Fig. 5 *for* Fig. 4

Page 680, column 1, line 12: *read* Fig. 5 *for* Fig. 3

Page 689, Fig. 2 legend: grazing angle *read* 21° *for* 11°; magnification *read* ×60000 *for* ×27500

Page 690, column 1, Fig. 3 legend: *add* after "particles" . . . by two different methods, a) shadow measurement and b) measurement vertical to the shadow (see Table 4).

ERRATA, VOLUME 44

Page 41, column 1, line 24: *read* 17 *for* 7

Page 60, column 2, Literature citation 5: *read* S. D. Garrett *for* S. S. Garrett

Page 64, column 2, Figure 1 is inverted

Page 118, column 2, line 6: *read* effected *for* affected

Page 144, column 1, line 4: *read* cultures of *for* cultures on

Page 194, column 1, Table 1: H 3 and H 8 *should be in* Low (L) section *instead of* Moderate (M) section

Page 232, Figure 2 is inverted

Page 269, column 2, sentence 1: *read* $L = 1556 \ln (3+2p-p^2) + 457 \ln (1-2p+p^2) + 196 \ln (1+2p-p^2)$. *for* $L = 1556-(3+2p-p^2) + 457-(1-2p+p^2) + 196-(1+2p-p^2)$.

Page 285, column 1, Figure 1 legend: *read* Y = .1 + .392X *for* Y.1 .392X

Page 297, column 1, Literature citation 3: *read* Studier *for* Studies

Page 303, column 2, line 17: *read* Cucurbita pepo L. *for* Cucurbita maxima Duchesne

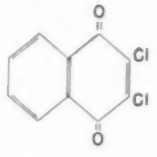
Page 309, column 2, line 9 from bottom: *read* Cucurbita pepo L. *for* Cucurbita maxima Duchesne; line 6 from bottom: Dickinson is var. of Cucurbita moschata Duchesne

Page 319, column 1: transpose lines 2 and 3

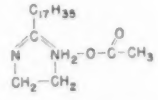
Page 324, column 1, Literature citation 5: *read* Fenne *for* Fenen

Page 370, column 1, line 49; and column 2, line 38: *read* 2-heptadecyl-2-imidazoline acetate *for* 2-heptadecyl glyoxalidine acetate.

Page 370, column 2: *for* the structural formula for dichlone (2,3-dichloro-1,4-napthoquinone) *substitute the following*:



Page 370, column 2: *for* the structural formula for glyodin (2-heptadecyl-2-imidazoline acetate) *substitute the following*:



Page 394, column 1, line 5 from bottom: *read* H 309 *for* Celaya

Page 417, column 2, line 41: after São Paulo[3] *add* from Bolivia

Page 482, column 1, line 37: *read* Bayol F *for* Mayol F

Page 484, column 1, line 24 from bottom: *read* Cardona A, Canuto *for* Canuto, Cardona A.

What Plant Food Means To The Grower

Plant food, properly used, is one of the cheapest aids to success a grower can employ. It will save him labor by growing his crops on fewer acres; increase yields by thickening and strengthening the stand of crops and making them more disease-resistant; improve the quality to obtain top prices; and prevent loss of his soil assets by preventing erosion and maintaining fertility. In order to produce as efficiently as possible, the grower is turning more and more to the agricultural scientist for the results of research and practical information on the use of plant food.

AMERICAN POTASH INSTITUTE, INC.

1102 Sixteenth St., N. W. **Washington 6, D. C.**

Member Companies: American Potash & Chemical Corporation • Duval Sulphur & Potash Company • Potash Company of America • Southwest Potash Corporation • United States Potash Company

THE PLACEMENT COMMITTEE
OF
AMERICAN PHYTOPATHOLOGICAL SOCIETY

Maintains an employment service free to all employers and to members of the American Phytopathological Society desiring positions.

THOSE DESIRING TO EMPLOY A PLANT PATHOLOGIST:

Obtain employers request for applications form from a committee member. Fill in and send to committee chairman.

Information supplied will be treated as confidential.

PLANT PATHOLOGISTS DESIRING NEW POSITIONS:

Obtain application forms from a committee member.

Fill forms out in triplicate and send with photograph to committee chairman.

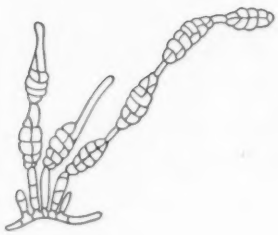
It is *very important* that each applicant immediately inform the committee chairman about changes in address and employment status.

S. J. P. Chilton
M. W. Gardner
R. J. Haskell
L. S. Hitchner
H. A. Rodenhiser
R. S. Kirby
L. M. Massey

E. E. Honey
Chairman
Botany Department
State College, Pa.

DIFCO

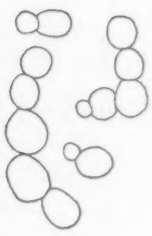
Media for



MYCOLOGY

DIAGNOSTIC

. . . for the isolation, identification and cultivation of pathogenic fungi. These media are also widely used in phytopathological studies. Several are neutral in reaction, giving optimum conditions for growth of a variety of fungi. The following may be prepared as selective media by the adjustment of reaction, addition of antibiotics or other agents:



Bacto-Brain Heart Infusion Agar
Bacto-Sabouraud Dextrose Agar
Bacto-Sabouraud Maltose Agar
Bacto-Littman Oxgall Agar
Bacto-Mycological Agar
Bacto-Mycological Broth
Bacto-Corn Meal Agar
Bacto-Corn Meal Agar with Dextrose
Bacto-Bean Pod Agar
Bacto-Prune Agar
Bacto-Lima Bean Agar

CONTROL

. . . for sanitary and sterility procedures as well as for general use in mycological procedures:

Bacto-Sabouraud Maltose Broth
Bacto-Sabouraud Liquid Medium
Bacto-Malt Extract
Bacto-Malt Agar
Bacto-Neurospora Culture Agar
Bacto-Potato Dextrose Agar
Bacto-Mildew Test Medium
Bacto-W.L. Nutrient Medium
Bacto-W.L. Differential Medium

CLASSIFICATION

. . . and nutritional studies of fungi:

Bacto-Yeast Morphology Agar
Bacto-Yeast Carbon Base
Bacto-Yeast Nitrogen Base
Bacto-Czapek Dox Broth
Bacto-Czapek Solution Agar
Bacto-Vitamin Free Yeast Base

THE DIFCO MANUAL, *NINTH EDITION,*
including descriptions of these media and their use,
is available on request.

DIFCO LABORATORIES
DETROIT 1, MICHIGAN

TEACHERS OF PLANT PATHOLOGY:

Do your students have to struggle with old, faded, obsolete microscope slides?

Give them a treat and a lift by renovating your teaching collection with TRIARCH SLIDES!

TRIARCH SLIDES for phytopathology are made with the viewpoint of the plant pathologist, emphasizing host reaction. For this purpose TRIARCH QUADRUPLE STAIN is unexcelled.

Send for TRIARCH CATALOG No. 10, which lists more than 250 pathology slides, in all parasite groups.

FINE MICROSCOPE SLIDES FOR DISCRIMINATING BIOLOGISTS,

made and distributed with

ACCURACY, DEPENDABILITY AND RAPID SERVICE.

GEO. H. CONANT **TRIARCH PRODUCTS,** **RIPON, WISCONSIN**

THE NEW CLOTH-BOUND PHYTOPATHOLOGICAL CLASSIC

No. 9. TARGIONI TOZZETTI. True nature, causes, and sad effects of the rust, the bunt, the smut, and other maladies of wheat and oats in the field. 1767. Translated from the Italian by L. R. Tehon. Price $2.00.

Price of Classics Nos. 3 to 9 inclusive, $7.50.
See PHYTOPATHOLOGY Vol. 44, No. 9, 1954
for complete listing.

Please remit with order.

Published by the

AMERICAN PHYTOPATHOLOGICAL SOCIETY

Address orders to

C. W. Boothroyd, Department of Plant Pathology

Cornell University, Ithaca, New York

With this issue, W. C. Price completes his term as Editor-in-Chief of PHYTOPATHOLOGY. The Society is indebted to Dr. Price for guiding our Journal during the difficult period of changing to a new format. The standard he has set for PHYTOPATHOLOGY makes our Journal outstanding among scientific publications. That this standard of excellence will be maintained is assured as we welcome our new Editor-in-Chief, A. Frank Ross. Dr. Ross has served the Society in several capacities and is well qualified to accept the responsibilities of the Editor's chair. All manuscripts for publication in PHYTOPATHOLOGY should henceforth be addressed to Dr. A. F. Ross at the Department of Plant Pathology, Cornell University, Ithaca, New York.

The Gold Medallion for Distinguished Service to New Jersey Agriculture was awarded recently to Life Member, Dean and Director, William H. Martin of the New Jersey College of Agriculture and Experiment Station. The medallion was presented by the New Jersey Agricultural Society which was founded in 1781.

New Head of the Department of Botany and Plant Pathology, Utah State Agricultural College is Ralph W. Ames. Dr. Ames succeeds S. W. Boyles who has been Acting Head since the death of F. B. Wann.

Congratulations to phytopathologist, J. R. Shay of Purdue University who was recently awarded the Joseph Harvey Gourley award in pomology by the American Society of Horticultural Science.

Phytopathologist, T. W. Bretz, formerly forest pathologist in the U. S. Department of Agriculture has been appointed Professor of Forestry (Forest Pathology) on the staff of the University of Missouri and the Missouri Agricultural Experiment Station.

A symposium on Forage Crop Diseases and Grassland Farming will be held by the Crops Section of the American Society of Agronomy and the Southern Division of the American Phytopathological Society at the meetings of the Association of Southern Agricultural Workers, February 7-9, in Louisville, Kentucky.

The Northeastern Division held its tenth annual winter meeting at West Springfield, Massachusetts, November 4-5, with well over 100 people in attendance. In addition to three general sessions in which 26 papers were presented, an evening program consisting of informal papers on field comparisons of fungicides for the control of fruit and vegetable diseases was arranged by Dr. D. H. Palmiter. Officers elected for 1955 are: A. B. Burrell, President; A. C. Tarjan, Vice-President; B. H. Davis, Secretary-Treasurer; and E. G. Rex, Councilor.

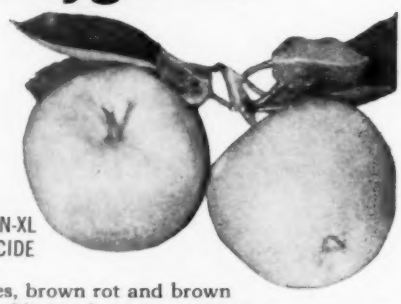
Deaths

Vera K. Charles, Charter and Life Member of the Society, died November 2. Miss Charles conducted investigations in the Division of Mycology, Bureau of Plant Industry for 39 years until her retirement in 1942. Her chief interests included edible and poisonous mushrooms, entomogenous fungi, and fungi pathogenic to man and animals.

L. R. Tehon, Head, Section of Applied Botany and Plant Pathology, Illinois State Natural History Survey, Professor of Plant Pathology, Graduate College, University of Illinois, died October 17 at the age of 59. Dr. Tehon conducted extensive surveys on the flora of Illinois, and investigated tree and floricultural diseases.

Editor: K. W. KREITLOW, Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.

Better Quality,
Greater Quantity
with Phygon®-XL



Bushels of Extra Dollars for Growers!

TREATED WITH PHYGON-XL
THE ORCHARD FUNGICIDE

Growers of apples, tomatoes, peaches and other plants stand to realize higher profits as a result of higher, better quality yields obtained with Phygon-XL.

Phygon-XL effectively controls apple scab, tomato late blight, bitter rot of apples and peaches, brown rot and brown rot blossom blight of peaches and many other fungus diseases. Its added advantages are low cost per acre, ease of use, high compatibility and the fact it does not harm pollen and bees nor affect flavor and odor of crops.

50th ANNIVERSARY 1904 1954 NAUGATUCK CHEMICAL

Naugatuck Chemical
Division of United States Rubber Company
ELM STREET, NAUGATUCK, CONNECTICUT

producers of seed protectants, fungicides, miticides, insecticides, growth retardants, herbicides: Spergon, Phygon, Aramite, Synklor, MH, Alanap.

TOBACCO varieties developed by Federal and State Agricultural Experiment Stations and commercial tobacco breeders have resulted in many benefits for the Flue-cured grower. However, new varieties, with their specialized characteristics, have added to the grower's responsibility. He must learn the characteristics of the varieties available in order to make a sound choice for his particular conditions. Practical help in choosing suitable varieties can be obtained from Federal and State Agricultural Experiment Stations.

Careful thought in selecting the right variety will reward the Flue-cured grower with crops of higher quality.

Put Quality *First*

In Choosing Flue-Cured Varieties

igh quality tobacco of average acre-yield ill, in the long run, give a greater return han high yields of poor quality tobacco. here are varieties available such as 402, irginia Gold, Golden Harvest, and Golden re that will produce excellent quality nder good growing conditions, and fair-to-ood quality under more adverse conditions. n the other hand, certain varieties such as icks, White Gold, and Bottom Special will roduce good quality under favorable condi-ons, but will fall short if adverse weather onditions occur.

DISEASE RESISTANCE

nowledge of the tobacco diseases present in n area gives the grower further guidance n choosing varieties. The successful use of isease-control measures, for example disease-esistant varieties, is based first of all upon he correct identification of the disease, and ost farmers realize that they cannot afford o take a chance on guesswork or uncertain iagnosis. Many of the disease-resistant varie-es of tobacco that have been developed are qual to non-resistant varieties in both yield nd quality. Certain of the newer disease-re-istant varieties are more resistant to drought.

A common pitfall is the idea that the use f disease-resistant varieties makes rotation ractices unnecessary. Besides the fact that ontinuous tobacco culture on the same land nds to lower quality, the use of disease-esistant varieties without rotation diminishes he effectiveness of the resistant factor. A ood rotation system not only improves the uality of Flue-cured tobacco, but builds up he land and reduces the danger of disease.

YIELD

Some varieties respond more favorably to heavier fertilization from a yield and quality standpoint than do others. This differential response should be strongly considered when selecting a variety of tobacco. In general, the broader leaf types are the higher yielders. Closely associated with the yield are such characteristics as high leaf number and lateness. Once tobacco flowers, no more leaves are added on the primary stalk. These characteristics are being strongly considered in the present breeding programs.

CHEMICAL QUALITIES

Some tobacco varieties produce lower nicotine-content than others. The varieties that are low nicotine-producers are usually high sugar-producers. A moderately-high level of sugar is necessary for mildness, although too much sugar may be associated with slick texture and lack of flavor. Varieties differ also in their ability to absorb the mineral nutrients from the soil. The uptake of mineral constituents, especially potash, has a bearing on the grain and burning quality, hence the smoking quality, of the leaf.

HANDLING QUALITIES

A variety that has the ease of curing of Hicks is worth much to the farmer. Breeders are continually working to incorporate the ease-of-curing characteristic into new and better varieties. Also, they are striving to produce varieties that are not brittle.

SOIL

Since some varieties of tobacco are much better adapted to certain soils than to others, the grower should study the results of an accurate analysis of his soil. Tobacco, more than many crops, requires well balanced soil fertility to produce a profitable yield of good quality tobacco. If, for example, the soil were found to contain too much organic material —which may make the plant's content of nicotine and other forms of nitrogen too high as a result of the excess nitrogen in the soil —one of the lower-nicotine varieties might be considered to counteract this surplus to some extent. A soil test, by indicating the fertility, helps the grower to choose a variety suitable to that level. A thorough knowledge of the soils on the farm is important.

CLIMATE

Some varieties of tobacco are well suited to areas that have a heavy rainfall, while others withstand drier areas. Seeding, planting, and harvesting dates are influenced by the climate, and these factors should be considered in choosing varieties.

For more information on choosing a variety for your particular conditions, get in touch with your County Agent, other Extension Workers, or Vocational Agriculture Teachers.

The American Tobacco Company

Copyright 1954

Flue-cured advertisement appearing in farm publications. It is representative of the series started in the Burley area and later extended to the Flue-cured area.

Stauffer CAPTAN 50-W is ALL KILLING POWER!

Stauffer CAPTAN 50-W

THE EXCEPTIONAL NEW ORGANIC FUNGICIDE FOR FRUITS, VEGETABLES, ORNAMENTALS

"a superior fungicide — both practical and profitable!"

OTHER STAUFFER PRODUCTS FOR GROWERS

MAGNETIC "70" SULPHUR PASTE
Finer than Microfine

MAGNETIC "95"
Microfine Wettable Sulphur

MAGNETIC "90"
Microfine Dusting Sulphur

SULPHENONE 50-W
New Organic Miticide

RICE SEED TREATMENT #1
Contains N-244

CAPTAN 50-W is a *quality* material that by performance "proves out" most economical because it provides better disease control, increased yields, improved quality, and longer storage life.

It is recommended for:

APPLE: Scab, Brook's Fruit Spot, Sooty Blotch, Fly Speck, Bitter Rot, Fruit Rot. PEACH: Brown Rot and Peach Scab. CHERRY: Leaf Spot and Brown Rot. AVOCADO AND MANGO: Corcospora Spot or Blotch. CUCURBITS: Angular Leaf Spot, Anthracnose and Downy Mildew. TOMATO: Early Blight, Anthracnose, Septoria Leaf Spot, Late Blight, Stemphylium. POTATO: Early and Late Blight. CARROT: Septoria and Cercospora Leaf Spot. ROSE: Black Spot. CELERY (Seed Bed): Damping-Off. SEED TREATMENT: Seed Rots and Damping-Off. AZALEA CUTTINGS: Damping-Off.

Based on good preliminary tests, Captan 50-W is recommended for trial use on:

APPLE: Black Rot (Frog-Eye). PEARS: Pear Scab. PLUMS: Brown Rot. PRUNES: Brown Rot. GRAPES: Black Rot and Mildew. STRAWBERRIES: Fruit Rot, Leaf Spot. SPINACH: Mildew. ONIONS: Mildew.

In addition to a complete line of spraying and dusting sulphurs, Stauffer Agricultural Chemicals and Formulations include:

DDT TOXAPHENE ALDRIN HEPTACHLOR BHC CHLORDANE DIELDRIN MALATHION

Experimental samples of Stauffer products are available upon request.

Stauffer CHEMICALS SINCE 1885

STAUFFER CHEMICAL COMPANY

380 Madison Avenue, New York 17, N. Y.

636 California St., San Francisco 8, Calif. • 221 N. LaSalle St., Chicago 1, Ill.
824 Wilshire Blvd., Los Angeles 14, Calif. • 8901 Hempstead Road, Houston 8, Texas
Weslaco, Texas • Apopka, Florida • North Portland, Oregon

G

R!